1. PROLOGUE
2. Names
3. Jacket
4. Game
5. Her Eyes
6. Straight
7. Stereotype
8. Hiccups
9. Perspective
10. Turned down
11. Chance
12. Efforts
13. Rewrite the stars
14. Same damn reason
15. Households' head
16. Head's daughter
17. Pet care
18. If only
19. Acceptance
20. Job offer
21. Lost fight
22. Oplan Jealousy
23. The Kims
24. Pretends
25. If you fight, I fight
26. Can't sleep
27. Return the favor
28. Without you
29. Bestfriends
30. Not my father
31. Request
32. Last night
33. Her decisions
34. One week
35. Promise
36. Back
37. Critical

38. Flat
39. YES!
40. EPILOGUE

PROLOGUE

Lisa and her friends arrived at the beach. The resort owned by Lisa's family. The girl is rich. Maybe, the richest among her friends. But each one of them is an important individual.

Rosé approached the receptionist and talked to her. Lisa just looked at her and shakes her head then walks her way to their assigned room. The others, including Rosé, followed her.

"Give me that. And you." Lisa roams her eyes through her friends after snatching a key from Rosé's hands.

"You, girls, choose your rooms. I don't care which but just don't disturb me here." Lisa then unlocked the door and closed it loudly behind her.

"Haaa~ 1 month, mom. 1 month." Lisa mumbled to herself then sighed again.

She rolls her luggage near the closet and started to fix her clothes and things to settle inside her room. She sighed again and looked around her big room.

"I should've asked Park Chaeyoung to settle here with me. Or atleast Leo and Luca." she sighed again.

Lisa then heard Rosé yelling outside and sounds so excited to go to the beach.

"No. This is better. I'm better when I'm alone. But I bet Leo and Luca would be better than Chaeng." Lisa mumbles and shakes her head.

"Lisa! Come on! The beach is waiting for us!" She heard Rosé's voice again while banging her door.

Lisa, after fixing her things, she then changed her clothes. She wears her sports bra and tshirts then a denim shorts. She then tied

her hair up and approaches the door.

"What took you so long, Lisa-yah.. aigooo.. let's go!"

Seulgi waited for Lisa and then walked with her along the corridor while they are looking at Rosé, Wendy, Sinb, Yerin, and Momo&Mina. The eight of them are having a 1 month vacation because Lisa invited them. Since they have a lot of free time, they agreed on Lisa.

They have reached one of the bar near the beach. They immediately ordered many drinks and foods. As usual, Lisa is quiet again. Not her usual self. The girls noticed her.

"Yah.. it'll be okay, Lisa." Wendy utters and nods.

"Unnie, you know that after this month, things will not work the way it supposed to be anymore. I won't have my freedom anymore." Lisa utter then drinks.

"By the way, why can't you just agree with your Dad's decisions?" Yerin asks. Lisa glared at her.

"Are you really asking me that, Jung Yerin-ssi?" Lisa looked at Yerin with her straight face.

"I'm just curious, dude. Because it's money."

"Who cares about the money? Do you think leading a company would be that easy? No, dude."

"We all know who's leading a company that easily." Seulgi chuckles and looks at Momo, who's busy with her girlfriend, Mina.

"Girls, you know exactly how bigger Manoban's than ours. Actually, I do think also that Lisa can't handle it with her attitude. She's childish. I don't even know why she's so serious right now." Momo utters then chuckles with Mina.

"Oh come on." Lisa looked at her.

"Just kidding. HAHA! Of course you can handle it, Lisa. What's

stopping you?"

The girls looked at her and waits for her answer.

"Unnie, I just want a normal life. I don't wanna be an heir. Just an ordinary person."

"Well.. we don't have a choice, Lisa. After a month, the company will be under your name already. You know that even how much you decline your father's decisions, he will still do anything to make you sign the papers."

"Yeah.." Lisa sighed and massages her temple then drinks again.

"You know what girls! Forget about the business, the company, the work! We came here to have fun and enjoy this vacation! So, let's get party!!" Wendy yelled out.

Few moments later, all of them are sober. Rosé started to get so loud with Yerin and Sinb in the middle of the crowd while carrying a bucket of beers with them. While Momo and Mina..

"Oh my ghad, you two! Get a room. Not here! Gosh!" Wendy yelled out then the two stopped kissing and laughed with them.

"Go pull those three. Let's go near the shore and have a bonfire." Lisa said while looking at the three in the middle.

"That'll be great!" Seulgi excitedly shouts then pulls Rosé, Yerin and Sinb out of the bar.

They walked near the shore. They started to collect some branches that are scattered around the place and piled it in one.

"Momo, lighter." Seulgi snaps her fingers to Momo.

"Oh wait, unnie. Let me just lit this one." Momo then lit her smoke and gives the lighter to Seulgi.

They helped each other to have a bonfire. After, they sat on the sand surrounding the bonfire. They are busy feeling the fire with their palms when someone hits Seulgi on her back. She immediately

stood up and glared at her back.

"Omo. I'm so sorry, miss." The girl utters while looking at her.

Seulgi looked shocked but then accepted the apology after.

"Uhh.. y-yeah.. it's o-okay. N-No, it's f-fine." Seulgi stuttered then she scratches her head.

"O-Okay." The girl utters and smiled to Seulgi.

Yerin laughed and pulled back Seulgi to sit again with them.

"Yerin-ssi, tell me why I stuttered earlier?" Seulgi whispered.

"Because the girl is pretty. Stop it, unnie. Those kind of girls are hard to get."

"What? I'm not even thinking of anything." Seulgi utters then glanced back again to the group of girls behind them.

•••••

"What was that, unnie?" Jisoo whispered to Irene while giggling.

"I accidentally hit her back with my elbow. That's why I apologized." Irene answered her.

"Oh well.. why are we here by the way? I've got a lot of things to do."

"Come on, Jennie-yah.. I invited you on purpose because I know you've been working yourself so much. You haven't got a proper rest. And plus, your boyfriend's been a really pain in the ass." Dara utters.

"Unnie.. don't talk about him like that. He's not that bad." Jennie looks down to her nails while uttering those words.

"Oh Jen.. stop fooling yourself. Until when are you going to continue your relationship with him? Look at you. Look at your face. Tell me, did he do that? He hit you, didn't he?"

"N-No, unnie. I b-bumped to something and my f-face hit the table. T-That's why I got this bruise." Jennie excuses.

"Unn--" Jisoo was about to say something when Jennie held her wrist and squeezes it.

"You can't fool me, Jen. Just.. if Hanbin did that again to you, I swear to God, I might do something not humane to him."

"Unnie.. don't. Just.. I know he loves me. It's supposed to be that way." Jennie shakes her head while uttering the words with shaky voice.

"You have to break up with him. Like, sooner." Irene said.

"I love him, unnie."

"Oh ghad.."

•••••

"Girls, how about we play a game?" Momo utters.

"That will be great! How about truth or dare?" Rosé said.

"It'll be boring if it's just the simple truth or dare. How about we call it,

Strip or Dare."

Mina grins at them.

"Whoa~ baby, where'd you get that? But that's a good idea." Momo agrees.

"So, here it is. We'll spin the bottle then if the long nose pointed at you, you'll be the one to do the dare. Opposite the bottle will be the one to give you the dare. If you didn't do the dare, then you have to remove one of your belongings that you are currently wearing. Get it?"

"Wooo! This is exciting!"

The girls near them looked at them because they are getting loud already. But not that they are annoyed, they're just curious.

"Okay! Let's start this!" Rosé yelled out.

"Wait. Let's get a mini table. This bottle won't spin properly on the sand." Yerin said then she stood up and came back with a mini table.

"Where'd you get that table?" Sinb asks.

The girls wondered also.

"Just there. At the bar earlier. Shh! I sneaked it out." The girls laughed with her.

"Okay. Let me spin the bottle first." Wendy utters.

Wendy reached for the bottle. While they are playing, they continued their drinking. They are feeling numbness already but just sober.

"Oh.. first for the dare is Momo." Wendy utters.

"Yerin-ssi, give her the dare."

"Okay! It's getting cold out here, girls. I bet that water there will be so cold too. Why don't you go soak your whole body there and come back here while walking like nothing happened." Yerin excitedly dared and the girls laughed.

"That will be so freezing right now." Wendy utters while laughing.

"Bab---Oh no babe time, Mina-ssi." Yerin cuts her then laughed.

"It's okay. It's easy." Momo said.

She stood up and walks to the shore. She inhales then started to walk through the sea while keeping her breathing normal. Then when it reaches her stomach, she begins to pants.

"Hooo hooo.. this water is so cold. Oh gosh.. okay. One more step

and I'm coming back." Momo mumbles until it reached her neck and she immediately gets out of the waters then walks back to the girls while making the sand her runway, walking like a model.

When she reached back the girls, she posed a little then the girls laughed and clapped. That's when she finished her dare.

"Oh fuck.. that is really cold you guys." Momo utters with a shaky voice. The girls laughed.

More spinning, more dares. Sinb even did one where she approaches one guy and ask for a cigarette, just a dare but not to lit it up. She said she won't do it with her famous bitch face. She just removes her belt.

"So safe, Sinb-ssi." Lisa teases.

Then the bottle finally pointed at Lisa. Seulgi gave her dare.

•••••

Few minutes of Jennie and her friends chatting, Lisa walks to them and talks.

"Uhh.. excuse me. Good evening. Uhh.. my friends and I is playing this game.. and they gave me a dare to get your name." Lisa utters while looking at Jennie.

"Me?" Jennie looks at Lisa and raises her eyebrows.

"Yes. May I know your name? Just a name, don't worry."

Jennie and her friends looked behind Irene because it's where Lisa and her friends' bonfire is.

"No." Jennie replied while looking at Lisa frowning.

"Je--Shut up." Jennie looks at Irene when she's about to call her.

"Just a name. Please. If I don't get your name, I need to remove one of my clothes in front of these people." Lisa utters and looked around the place with so much crowd even they're near the shore.

"I don't want to. I don't even know you."

"Yah.." Jisoo elbowed her.

"No. It's okay. Sorry to bother you." Lisa forced a smile to them.

Lisa looks at her friends and shakes her head. They heard them laughed.

"Did you see that, girls? Lisa's getting dull!" Seulgi teases Lisa as she walks back to her place.

Her seat was in front of Seulgi. So, she can clearly see Jennie that's sitting in front of Irene. But she just shakes her head. Jennie and her friends just shakes off what happened and continued their conversation.

"So, Lisa. As what the game mechanics are." Mina mumbled then grins.

"Goddamnit! I'm not even wearing a belt or any slippers with me. Aish!"

Lisa didn't have a choice but to remove her shirt revealing her perfect curves and toned abs.

"Whoa~ Lalisa Ma--No. Don't, unnie." Lisa cuts Seulgi to stop her from uttering her last name.

The girls from the other side heard their gasps and claps that's why they looked at Lisa. Even people around them are in awe with Lisa's body. Jisoo saw Jennie gulped while staring at Lisa.

"You're not gulping because of her body, right?" Jisoo mumbles then Jennie got her senses back.

"Of course not." Jennie raises an eyebrow to her and they continued their chats.

But Lisa keeps on glancing at Jennie and the other is also doing the same thing when they're not looking.

"I can't believe Lisa didn't get her name. HAHA!" Yerin teases. Lisa just chuckled and glances at Jennie again while shaking her head.

"She's getting dull! HAHA!" Wendy teases too.

"Shut it, unnies. You know I don't have to force other girls to even talk to me."

"Yeah.. then what happened there, dude?" Rosé teases her and lowkey pointing her head to the girls near them.

"It's just that.. I don't feel like talking to her too." Lisa utters and saw Jennie raises her eyebrow.

'She's listening, huh...'

Lisa smirked.

"Oh? Rosé-yah.. your turn. It's my turn to give the dare then." Wendy said.

"Hmmm.." Wendy roams her eyes and stuck on the girls near them too.

"So, since Lisa's getting dull. Why don't you go over here too and ahmmm.. ask that purple haired girl if you could get one of their barbeques."

The girls laughed.

"Really? Foods are my masterpiece. That's easy." Rosé proudly said and stood up.

Rosé approached the purple haired girl which is Jisoo and about to talk to her when the girl suddenly gave her the barbeque.

"Here." Jisoo smiled at her.

"Whoa.. thank you so much." Rosé utters. The girls gasped and looked at each other.

"What the hell.. that's unfair." Lisa retorted as she stood.

"Come on, Lisa. I'm so sorry. It's safe for me too." Rosé laughed at her and feeling proud.

"Uhh.. thank you again. I'm Park Chaeyoung." Rosé reached for a handshake.

Jisoo didn't hesitate and reached for it immediately.

"Kim Jisoo. Nice meeting you." Jisoo smiles again.

"A pleasure to meet you too, Kim Jisoo-ssi."

They finished their handshakes with a smile and Rosé went back to her peers again.

"And your barbeque tastes good!" Rosé looked back at Jisoo and her friends. The girls just giggled.

"Nice one there, Rosé." Momo said.

"Well.." Rosé looking so proud of herself when Lisa suddenly snatches the barbeque and run.

"YAH!" Rosé yelled out and chases Lisa.

Meanwhile..

"That was easy, unnie." Jennie utters.

"She's cute tho." Jisoo mumbles and looks at her friends. Then they all giggled suddenly except Jennie.

Names

12 HOURS EARLIER*

At Manoban's residence.

"Lisa, you don't have a choice. You are our only daughter and you need to do this." Marco stated.

"Dad.. please. I don't want to. I want a normal life! Just an ordinary person. I don't want these madness! I don't want your money!"

"Lisa, inside house voice. Please." Marco looked at her and Lisa suddenly feels intimidated by her father for the first time.

"You don't have any other choice but to sign the papers. You are our only heir. You can still have your normal life but you can do that inside your office while working."

"Exactly, dad! I don't want to be in the company! I don't want this! I want freedom! Isn't working under her supervision enough?! I'm really exhausted about it already! Mom, please.."

"I'm sorry, dear. But we don't have a choice. Look at us.. we're getting old--Mom, don't use that to me please."

"We need to atleast keep the company running and you're our only hope. You're our only daughter."

Lisa's mother really knows Lisa and she knows that she's a good daughter. She hates it but they need to do this. Lisa is the only heir of the Manoban's company all over the country. Even some other countries.

"We'll give you whatever you want just sign the papers." Marco utters.

"I don't want to, dad. Please.. mom."

"Say it. Say whatever you want, Lisa but declining the papers won't do."

Lisa looks at her mother. The woman nodded. Lisa then sighed and gave up when she looked at her dad. Shs knows she won't be able to change her father's decisions. But despite all of it, she loves her parents.

"Fine." Lisa utters then she saw how her parents' faces lit up in excitement.

"But.. before I sign those papers. Please give me one month to think about it all over again."

"One month it is. What do you want?"

"One month vacation leave with my friends."

"And how sure are we that you will come back here and sign this?"

"Come on. You know I can't live without you both. But dad, mom. Please.. accept whatever decision I'd make after this one month. Please. I need to think about this, really."

Her mom hugs her.

"Alright, Lisa. Just think about it harder."

"You know I won't accept a no, Lisa."

"That's why I'll think about it harder, dad."

Lisa immediately went out of her dad's office and calls her friends. A group video call on their group chat.

"What's up?"

"Yo yo!"

They joined the call one by one.

"So, girls, I know this is too early." Lisa started.

"Baby, who is it?"

Lisa heard Mina's voice on the other line.

"It's Lisa. Come here."

"Oh hi, Lis. What's up?"

"Aigooo.. this two. Are you always together? Mina, you're in the gc for a reason."

"Are you really that stupid, Lisa?"

"Yah!"

The girls laughed.

"We're together. I don't have to join the call."

"Whatever."

"What is it, dude?"

Seulgi asks.

"Are you guys free?"

"Today? I think I am. Yes. Why?"

"We're free too."

"No. For a whole month."

"A whole month?!"

"A month?! Why?"

"Guys, you need to help me. I need your help. So.. my parents are really persistent on doing this heir thingy."

"Ohh.. this is what it is."

"So guys. Cancel all your appointments for a whole month. I really

need your opinions about this."

"Just sign the papers and done."

Yerin utters.

"Yah.. you know I can't just do that. I don't want to. We'll stay in our resort."

"Resort? So, for a whole month?"

"Yeah."

"Count me in!"

Rosé yelled on the other line.

"Rosé-ssi, don't you have meeting with the new investors?"

Wendy said.

"Oh my parents can handle that without me. And I think, I need this vacation too. It's so tiring in the company."

"How about the others?"

"I'd be down for it. But I need to do this first."

Sinb raised and showed the girls some papers on her table.

"Okay, fine. We'll go with you, Lisa."

"Great! Then I'll prepare everything already. Let's talk about it over lunch and we'll go at 6PM, okay?"

"Arasseo."

"Fine."

Then they ended the call. Lisa then plans everything and calls their receptionist in the resort they'll be staying at. She made sure that everything is settled. She then goes to her room.

"Hello, big guys. I'll be going out for while, okay." Lisa mumbles as she plays with Leo and Luca's chins and gives them hugs and kisses.

She then went outside to her Dad's office.

"Mom, Dad. Another thing. Please don't call me during my vacation. I don't want any disturbance." Lisa sneaks her head in her dad's office again.

"Fine, Lisa. We're giving you all the time you needed. Don't worry."

"And please don't forget to take care of my babies." Lisa uses her aegyo. Her mom chuckles and nodded.

"Don't worry. Leo and Luca will not be bored when you're out."

"Okay cool. Bye~ I'm meeting my friends. I'll be back before 5PM." Lisa closes the door and walks to her car.

•••••

"Why are you late?! I'm hungry!" Hanbin's voice echoed around his small tenement as soon as Jennie comes in.

"I'm sorry. I needed to stay for a while in the house and fed my cousins. My mom's going out too and I n---I don't have time for your fucking excuses and keep serving the foods now!" Jennie got startled when Hanbin yelled at her face.

"Okay. Calm down. Just 5 minutes."

"I'm hungry now!" Hanbin yelled and grips Jennie's shoulders and pushed her to the door. The girl whimps but then continued preparing the foods.

Jennie got used to it by now. Hanbin's always been like this to her ever since she refused to make out with him. During the first months of their relationship, Hanbin was really caring and loving to her. A man who can make anyone fall for him.

After another month, Hanbin went home drunk and Jennie's been waiting for him that day. Jennie got surprised when the guy

suddenly kissed her aggressively. She fights it but he's strong. He pushed her to his bed and tops her. Hanbin ripped Jennie's dress and goped her top that made her scared. Really scrared that time. She tried to push the guy but he gripped on her wrist and kissed her roughly down to her neck.

FLASHBACK*

"H-Hanbin.. s-stop.." Jennie cries.

"Come on. I know you like this. I'll be gentle." Hanbin mumbles and groans as she pinned Jennie's hands on the bed. Jennie can smell the alcohol from his breath.

"N-No.. p-please.. stop.." Jennie fights.

Hanbin held Jennie's both hands with one hand and groped her again while kissing her roughly. He reached for her panty and pulled it down.

"H-Hanbin.. p-please.. s-stop!" Jennie uses all her strength to push the guy and he dropped on the floor. She immediately wears her clothes eventhough her dress got ripped then got up and helped the guy.

"I-I'm so sorry. I-I'm sorry. Let me he---Stop! Fucking sht!" Hanbin pushes Jennie that makes her dropped her butt on the floor.

"W-What is wrong with you?"

"Just get out of my fucking house!"

"H-Hanbin.. p-please.. why are you like this?!"

Jennie walks to help him but he tosses her hands and pushed her angrily.

"You fucking useless! Get out!" Hanbin pushed Jennie towards the door.

"I-I'm sorry. You know I'm not ready for this! Why ar---GET OUT!" Hanbin cuts him with yell and pushed her out of his house.

Jennie cries and just stood up in front of his door. She tries to knock but the guy keeps on yelling and not opening the door for her.

EOF*

Hanbin throws the dishes in the sink and faced Jennie.

"I'm going out. Remember what I told you. I don't want you to go with your friends to wherever they're inviting you."

"But it's Irene unnie."

"I don't care! If I say don't then don't! If I came back here without you, cleaning this house, I'll find you and you know what I could do!"

"But--"

Jennie got cut when Hanbin suddenly slapped her. She looked at him afraidly while caressing her cheek.

"Why are trying so hard, Jennie-ssi? You don't deserve those kind of friends. They are so not like you. They are rich. Rich people won't understand someone like you." Hanbin uttered while pointing his index finger to her head and pushing her aggressively.

"You deserve to be here, cleaning! You can't be with them! They are out of your reach, Jennie Kim. You heard me?! They are better without you!"

Another slap from Hanbin.

"Keep that in your mind, you useless bitch!" He then walked out of his tenement after he said those hurtful words to Jennie.

The girl is left there, crying.

'Why did you have to change like that? You used to love me. And I love you. Why did you have to be this cruel, Kim Hanbin?'

Jennie thought.

Then her phone rung. She saw who the caller is and immediately wipes her tears and heaves a breath before answering the call.

"N-Ne, unnie?" Jennie tries her best to sound normal. But Jisoo really knows her but chooses not to ask about it.

"Uhh.. about Irene unnie's invite. She want us to go with her."

"I don't think I could come, unnie."

"Come on. My sister is coming too."

"Dara unnie? She already came?" Jennie tries to sound cheerful.

"Yes. It's a double celebration, Jennie-yah.."

"I don't know. H-Hanbin wo---Oh who cares about that piece of sht? Just go with us. I'm in front of your house to ask for your parents' permission."

"What?! Unnie, wait!"

But Jisoo already dropped the call. Jennie immediately washed the dishes and left Hanbin's tenement to go to their house.

•••••

Jennie saw Jisoo's car in front of their house and immediately runs upstairs to their apartment unit.

"Mom? Oh hi, little fellas." Jennie bent and hugs Kuma and Kai and gave them kisses.

"Oh? Jennie, you're here. Omo! What happened to your face?!" Jennie's mom touches her cheeks, right beside her lip and she felt a tingling.

"N-Nothing, mom. I just bumped myself to something while running here. Where's Jisoo unnie?"

"Are you sure, honey?" Her mom asks worriedly.

"Yes, mom. It's fine."

Then Jisoo came out from the bathroom.

"Je...what happened to your face?!"

"Unnie, can we talk? Outside." Jennie got her eyes widened to Jisoo and pulled Jisoo outside to her car.

"I told you I won't come, unnie." Jennie said.

"Too late. Irene unnie will be here in few minutes to fetch you. I already told your mom. Your dad isn't here that's why I told your mom to just tell him."

"Unnie, you don't understand!" Jennie combs her hair with her fingers annoyingly.

"Oh? They're here. Sorry, Jen. But you need to freshen up a bit."

"Gosh, unnie!"

Jennie sighed when she saw Irene's car approaching.

"Hello, girls!" Irene greeted excitedly and looks at Jennie.

"That's Hanbin's doing again, isn't it?" Irene becomes serious when she saw Jennie's face.

"Please, unnie. I can't come with you. Hanbin will be really angry."

"Who cares about him? You're going with us. Jisoo-yah.. get her things and we're going now."

"Unnie, please."

"No, Jennie. And please break up with him. That bastard doesn't deserve you, okay?"

Irene pulled Jennie inside her car and just wait for Jisoo. Then they drove to the resort. Jennie couldn't do anything about it because her mom insisted her to go with them too.

Little did she know, her mom knows everything that's been going on with her and Hanbin. She thinks that Irene's invitation can make

Jennie feels light and stress free about everything.

•••••

PRESENT*

The girls are walking to their respective rooms already. Lisa drops herself on her bed and closes her eyes when she heard some commotions from the other room before hers.

She got curious and sits up. She heard some glasses breaking and yelling. She walks to her door and slowly gets out when she saw a man went out from the other room.

As soon as the man walks away from the room, she tries to walk closer and she heard some sobbing. She glanced at the man as he walks to the beach.

She just shrugged it off and just when she was about to walk back in her room, she saw the girls, the ones who were near them while they were having their bonfire earlier, runs to the room.

"Oh gosh, Jennie.." one girl mumbles upon seeing what's inside the room.

Lisa was about to walk to them when her phone rung.

"Hello?" she answered it.

"Lisa.."

"Oh hey, babe.. what's up?"

"Where are you?"

"At the resort. Why?"

"Which resort?"

"Our resort. Why?"

"N-Nothing. Just.. I missed you, babe. When will you come back?"

"I told you to come with us but you don't want to."

"I told you I can't. I'm busy."

Lisa found herself walking near the shore already. Feeling the breeze while talking to her girlfriend.

"Miyeon, it's just a month. And you know you like this place."

"I'm sorry, babe. You know, work."

Then Lisa suddenly got a glimpsed of someone she really know. She immediately hides and peaks through the plants while looking at her.

"Uhh.. babe, where are you right now?"

"U-Uhh.. m-me? I'm in the office, d-doing some paper works."

Miyeon answered.

"Oh.. is that so? Am I disturbing you right now?"

"No no. Hey.. I'm the one who called you."

"Yeah.." Lisa giggled but fake.

"Hey.. I'll hang up now. Let me call you later, okay?"

"Okay. I lo---" Lisa just heard the beeping tone on the other line.

She stood up straightly and still staring at the girl she was talking with, kissing another guy.

'Right. You're in your office. How cold is this office of yours, babe. And you're really busy. Busy with another guy. Again.'

Lisa thought. She took her phone and took a snap of her girlfriend kissing another guy.

She can feel her heart throbs so fast and her tears are about to fall. She walks away from them and walks near the shore to the opposite side. Luckily, she's wearing her jacket now because if not, she'll be

freezing out there.

Then she thought of Miyeon again and how she kisses the guy. She stopped and closes her eyes to feel the wind. She then sniffs. Her heart is aching. She opens her eyes and stared at the sea and how calm it is. She can still feel how her chest throbs so fast after seeing the scene. She can't erase it from her mind. She's refraining herself from crying. She keeps on gulping so hard and feels a ball of pain in her throat. She just sighed and chuckles.

She walks again and she saw a girl standing not so far from her. The girl who rejected on giving her the name. She then remembered the girls who are running to the room that's beside her room and noticed that she's not with them.

'So, you are Jennie.'

Lisa thought.

She unconsciously walks toward Jennie and utters.

"I though I was alone here." She mumbles. Jennie looked at her surprisingly but then withdraws it again.

"You're standing on my spot." Lisa utters again.

"You don't have anything to prove that." Jennie's cold voice should intimidate Lisa but no.

"Here." Lisa bent down and wrote her name on the sand.

'Lisa? Yeah. I heard that earlier. Silly. So childish.'

Jennie thought.

"Tch." Jennie snorted and bent down to write her name too. But then she remembered the dare earlier. She just stood up after writing just 'J'.

"Jennie, right?"

Jennie looked at her with wide eyes. Lisa just smiled.

[image]

Jacket

"I'm right, aren't I?"

Lisa keeps on flashing a smile to Jennie eventhough she's really hurt and the scene earlier still not escaping her mind.

"Leave me alone."

"Yep. That's your name. Now I know your name. I don't have to remove my clothes here." Lisa tries to laugh but it makes an awkward silent when Jennie just looked at her.

"B-by the way, why are you here alone? Shouldn't you be with your friends inside? It's really freezing out here and you're not wearing any cozy clothes."

Lisa noticed that she's still wearing the same black off-shoulders outfit and shorts as earlier.

Jennie is just silent. Then breeze suddenly hits them and she saw Jennie caressed her arms.

"Here. Wear it."

Jennie got surprised when Lisa suddenly puts her jacket on her shoulders.

"I don't nee--Lisa.."

The two of them looked at the girl.

"Miyeon? I thought yo---"

Jennie's eyes got widen when Miyeon suddenly slapped Lisa.

"B-Babe?"

"So you took a vacation leave just to flirt with girls around here?"

"What? No. You totally misin--" Another slap, this time on her other cheek.

"You don't understand, babe." Lisa utters.

"Don't call me babe! You're such a liar! You know what.. let's end this! Whatever this immorality we're doing!"

"Immor... yah.. you don't mean that."

"Oh I mean it. I really do, Lisa. I'm breaking up with you."

"Miyeon.. please. Okay. I'm sorry. But let me ex--"

Miyeon slaps Lisa again and pulled her wrist from Lisa's grip.

"Don't come near me ever again. I hate you. And you can continue whatever you're doing with that bitch."

Jennie's eyebrow raises and then glares at Miyeon. Then the girl walks away from them.

Jennie looks at Lisa's back. The girl just puts her hands on her waist and looked down. Lisa shakes her head and chuckles then Jennie heard her sniffs. She immediately wipes her tears and walks away. She couldn't look back at Jennie because of embarassment.

Lisa is not even far away yet when she heard some yelling from a guy. When she turns her head back, she saw Jennie being gripped by a guy and the girl really looked scared. Lisa frowns and immediately runs to them and pushes Hanbin away from Jennie.

"Yo, dude. What is going on here?"

Some of the people heard the commotions too. Even Lisa's and Jennie's friends, who are out looking for them both.

"Mind your own business! This bitch will come with me!" Hanbin pulled Jennie from Lisa's grip.

The girl is already crying and really looked scared. She only wishes that her friends is here and pull her from Hanbin.

"Yah!" Jisoo yelled out.

Jennie's wish is granted. Her friends are here. But to their shock, Lisa pulled Jennie back from Hanbin and kicks the guy.

"Stop!" Jennie yelled out and pushes Lisa then runs to Hanbin.

Hanbin pushes Jennie and stood up immediately then runs to Lisa and about to punch her but Lisa, being the only heir of their family, learns how to defend herself. She have some trainings along with her friends. She immediately dodges Hanbin's fist. Lisa's friends are just watching. They know Lisa could handle it, while Jennie's friends helped her to stand up.

"Stop this or I'm calling the security!" Lisa yelled out.

"Fuck the security! You don't know me, bitch!" Hanbin comes to attack her again but then Lisa dodges it again and grips Hanbin's waist and drops him on the sand. She went on top of him and gives him punches to his face.

"This is for causing commotions in this resort!" Lisa punches him hard.

"This is for calling me a bitch!" Another punch.

"This is for hurting that girl!" Lisa points at Jennie then punches Hanbin hard.

"Stop!" Jennie pushes Lisa and helps Hanbin.

"What is wrong with you?!" Jennie yelled out to Lisa.

"What? Wow." Lisa looked at Jennie in disbelief as she stood up.

Jennie helped Hanbin to stand up but she pushes her again.

"Hanbin, stop!" Jennie yelled but he slaps her.

The girls gasped. Lisa is just watching now. She thought after those punches she gave to the man, she felt that she's still at fault when Jennie yelled at her. That's why she didn't interrupt again.

"I told you not to come with them!" Hanbin yelled at Jennie's face that makes her clenched her eyes.

Lisa just chuckled in a very rude way.

"I called the securities, Lisa-yah.." Rosé whispered to her. Lisa just nodded.

"Hanbin, let go of her!" Irene yelled out when Hanbin grabs Jennie's hair.

"Shut up! If you follow us, she'll die!" Hanbin's voice makes the girls, including Jennie, scared. They can't move or even say anything because of so much fear for the guy.

"Oh come on!" Lisa looked at Jennie's friends in disbelief while the guy's pulling Jennie to her room.

Lisa then interfered again. She's afraid of nothing.

"Yah! Let go of her!" Lisa pulled Hanbin and punches him again.

That causes him to let go of Jennie's hair and drops on the sand. Jennie keeps on crying and wiping her tears using the sleeves of Lisa's jacket. She couldn't even utter a word anymore because of fear and sobbing.

Hanbin was about to hit Lisa when the securities got him.

"Ma'am, we'll get him out and the cops are waiting." the security utters to Lisa. The girl nodded.

"N-No." Jennie was about to stop the securities but Lisa stopped her.

"Are you crazy?! After all of this, you still care for him?! Wow. I can't believe you!"

"I'm not like you! I'm not gonna let him just walk away! I love him!

L-Let...go...o...--" Jennie then passed out. Lisa catched her immediately and carried her to her room, which is beside hers.

Their friends followed them. Jisoo's been crying too after witnessing everything.

"Oh gosh.. when did she look so pale?" Irene utters anxiously while fanning Jennie and wiping her tears and sweats.

"Who was that guy?" Lisa looks at Jennie's friends.

"Apparently, he's her boyfriend." Dara answered.

"Her boyfriend?! Then why did he do this to her?"

"We don't know. He's always been a jerk! We keep on telling her to break up with him but she keeps on telling us she loves him."

"Wow. That's stupidity." Sinb suddenly mumbles. The girls glared at her.

"Well, we can't do anything about it. It's still her decision if she would break up with him or not." Jisoo glared at Sinb.

"Alright. Okay. We are sorry to bother you all. But let's take it from here. We are very sorry." Dara utters.

Lisa nodded and looks at Jennie anxiously then to her friends. Then they went outside of Jennie's room.

•••••

Lisa drops herself on her bed and closes her eyes. After all that has happened, her mind is still occupied by Miyeon. The girl has the guts to break up with her when she's the one who's only messing with Lisa's feelings. Lisa wipes her tears then she heard a knock on her door.

"Lisa-yah.. it's me." Rosé calls. Lisa gets up and opened the door for her then walks back to her bed and prones again.

"Yah.. mind telling me what happened?" Rosé utters while looking

at Lisa.

"What? You witnessed everything already."

"No. With your face. You can't hide anything from me, Lisa. We're best friends since birth. You know I'd know if you lie to me."

"Fine. I don't think I can even lie to you. Miyeon was here." Lisa sits up and looked at Rosé.

"Miyeon? That girl? I thought she broke up with you already?"

"She just did it

again

earlier." Lisa sighed.

"The breaking up or

with another guy?"

Rosé frowns.

Lisa just sighed again as a reply. Rosé gets it already. She sits beside Lisa and caressed her back.

"I thought she's changed? You told me."

"I t-thought so too. I d-don't understand, Chaeyoung-ah. I love her. I did everything for her. Why is she like this?" Lisa then sniffs.

"I saw her earlier with another guy again."

"You know what.. you have to tell her that you know everything that she's been doing."

"I don't want to hurt her, Chaeng. I don't want to make her feel guilty or embarassed."

"But you're the one who's resisting all the pain. You're the one that's hurting every time she did that. You know what.. if only I could show her every photo that you took whenever she's with other guys,

I'd do it. But I'm still considering your feelings."

"She saw me earlier when I put my jacket on Jennie."

"Why were you even with Jennie unnie?"

"Unnie?"

"Yep. I heard she's older than us. Anyway, why were you with her?"

"It was just a coincidence. I was walking along the shore after I saw Miyeon kissing another guy then I've happened to see her standing there alone. She looks sad too. You know.. and I know that feeling. Being alone and sad. That's why I tried to talk to her. That's when Miyeon saw us."

"And she slapped you?" Rosé touches Lisa's chin and moves it to the side to see the redness on Lisa's cheeks. Lisa removes Rosé's hand.

"I'm okay. You can leave now."

"No. I'll get some ice pack for that."

"I don't need it. Just.. go rest in your room. I'll be fine." Lisa utters and forced a smile.

"I'll sleep with you here." Rosé then slides herself on Lisa's bed and covers herself with blanket. Lisa just chuckled and shakes her head.

"Fine. Do whatever you want." Lisa then turned the lights off and laid beside Rosé.

Rosé suddenly moves closer to Lisa and snakes her arms on Lisa's tummy while backhugging her. Lisa opens her eyes again.

"Will you get off me, Park Chaeyoung?"

"No. I know you like it. And I can't sleep without hugging something, you know that."

Lisa removes her pillow and gives it to Rosé.

"This. Hug this instead of me."

"Aigooo.. what happened to you? Before, you're the one who's so clinging to me, but now.. aigooo..." Rosé throws Lisa's pillow back to her and faced the other side. Lisa just smiled and remembers those times Rosé was talking about. But then drifted herself to sleep because she's so tired.

•••••

The next morning, the two got woken up by a knock on the door. They both opened their eyes and found how close they are. Lisa's head is buried on Rosé's chest while cuddling each other. Rosé immediately pushes Lisa.

"What did you do to me?!" Rosé yelled.

"Shut up! It's you who did something to me!" Lisa yelled back as she stood up and walks to the door.

The moment she opened the door, she saw Jennie. She immediately got herself back.

"Oh hey--" Lisa got cut and closed her eyes in annoyance when Rosé suddenly throws a pillow and hits her head.

Lisa runs back to Rosé and throws back the pillow at her. Jennie is just watching the two because Lisa unintentionally opened the door wide. The two stopped when Jennie coughed.

"Oh? I'm sorry, Jennie-ssi. Chipmunk, stop!"

"Don't call me that, Pokpak!"

"Yah!" Lisa yelled but then turned to Jennie.

"What brought you here?"

"I..uhh... just wanted to give your jacket back." Jennie mumbles and handed Lisa her jacket.

"Oh.. okay." Lisa accepted it and smiles. She throws the jacket to Rosé and hits her face. Jennie is not yet moving from her position.

"Do you need anything else?"

"Ahm.. uhh.. just wanted to say thank you. About last night."

"Oh that? No worries. He deserves those pun--No. About the jacket.

Just the jacket.

You don't have the right to hurt him like that." Jennie utters then walks back to her room.

Lisa got taken aback with Jennie's sudden gloomy aura. She gulped but then just let her walk back to her room.

"What's with her.. gosh.. instead of saying thank you because you saved her, she's being rude early in the morning." Rosé utters looking so annoyed.

Lisa just hissed and then they heard Rosé's phone rung. The girl immediately answered it.

"Yo! Breakfast! Let's go! We're already here. I know you slept with Lisa. Come on! Get your asses moving and come here already."

Seulgi's voice on the other line and makes Rosé's face lit up.

"Ne, unnie. We'll be there! Byee~"

Rosé drops the call.

"Lisa, it's Seulgi unnie. She said breakfast is ready."

"Okay. Let me just take a bath and I'll follow there."

"I'll take a bath first too in my room. I'll come here after."

"Okay. Annyeong!"

•••••

The girls are busy eating. Only the clanking of their utensils can be heard.

"What happened last night?" Wendy breaks the silence.

"I mean.. who was that guy?"

"How did he even get in here? He doesn't have a stamp on his wrist." Yerin utters.

"You guys heard it. It was that girl's boyfriend." Momo utters.

"Yeah. The girl who refuses to give Lisa her name." Mina then chuckles with the girls.

Then they saw the other girls approaching and sits on one table near them. Jennie just glared at Lisa which the younger didn't mind. It's the least of her problems right now. Rosé's phone rung again.

"Can you turn off your phone? It's irritating! We're here for vacation and I told all of you to cancel all your appointments." Lisa suddenly muttered.

"But Lisa-yah.." Rosé showed Lisa her phone and her mother's name is flashing. Lisa was about snatch Rose's phone but the girl suddenly runs.

"Why would she call you? No! Park Chaeyoung! Don't answer it!" Lisa chases Rosé. The girls just laughed while the other girls from the other table just watches the two.

"Ne, Eomoni? Fight?" Rosé suddenly stopped that makes Lisa bumped into her.

"Ahw!" They both scoffs.

"What fight, Eomoni? What? Lisa? She's ..uhh.." Lisa keeps on motioning to Rosé to tell her parents that she's not with her. That she's still sleeping. Rosé keeps on nodding.

"Eomoni, Lisa is...here with me. You wanna talk to her? Here she is."

Lisa stopped motioning her hands and looked at Rosé coldly.

"Really? Park Chaeyoung?" Lisa utters then gets Rosé's phone from her hand. When the girl walks back to their table, she kicks her on the butt slightly but enough for Rosé to drop to her knees on the sand.

She kicks back Lisa and runs to their table again. Lisa caresses her butt while laughing.

"Lisa, are you even listening to me?"

"Ne, umma. Sorry."

"I'm asking you about the fight you got involved last night. Sowon, our receptionist, called me and told me everything. I told you to never get involved with such scenes."

"Mom, there's no one here knows who I am. And I told you my conditions to never call me."

"That's why I called Chaeyoung. I know she'll answer her phone. And Lisa, we didn't let you train with your friends for self-defense to just use it with your useless fights!"

"Mom, it's self-defense for a reason. I just defended a friend." Lisa glanced at Jennie but the girl is busy eating.

"You better telling me the truth, young lady. Or else, your dad's bodyguards will be fetching you there in no time."

"Mom, I told you. I'm thinking about everything. Don't make this hard for me."

"You're making it hard for yourself, young lady."

"Mom.. okay. Just.. I'm eating. Let's just talk again after this vacation. Please.. bye." Lisa then drops the call. Her friends looked at her and shakes their heads.

"Park Chaeyoung, answer one call again from my parents and I'm telling your parents about how you behave ever since you started drinking, okay." Lisa handed Rosé her phone and smirked.

"Blackmailing is not your thing, Lisa-yah."

"Well.. maybe it is."

They continued their eating when someone approaches Lisa.

"Miyeon-ssi, how are you?" Mina utters but sounding so sarcastic.

"Lisa, can we talk?" Miyeon looks at Lisa with apologetic expressions.

"Girls, I'll be back." Lisa said then walks away from them with Miyeon.

Jennie lowkey glanced at Lisa as she walks with Miyeon. Then turns her eyeballs to Lisa's friends.

"Aigooo.. that girl. Don't tell me she's going to forgive that girl again.. aish!" Rosé muttered.

"Why? Did they break up again?"

"Yeah. I can't believe she still has the guts to approach Lisa again." Rosé retorted.

"Same reason?"

"Yes. Same reason but different guy. I so hate that girl. Aish!"

"Lisa might think about it this time." Seulgi said while watching the two talked from afar.

•••••

"I-I'm sorry about last night, Lisa. I didn't mean it. I was just really jealous seeing you with other girls." Miyeon apologizes and her tears are falling.

Lisa walks closer to her and wipes her tears.

"Shh.. stop crying. I'm sorry too. But let me atleast explain it. It's just a coincidence that the girl was also there. I don't know her actually. It's just that.. she looked so cold and I was the only one

there that's why I offered her my

jacket

. That's all." Lisa explains.

Miyeon nodded and hugs Lisa.

"I believe you. I'm so sorry. I really am. Please forgive me. Forgive me for saying those words to you last night. I'm sorry, Lisa."

"Shh.. don't mention it. It's okay. I know you didn't mean it and you're just mad. I'm sorry too. Stop crying now." Lisa wipes Miyeon's tears and hugs her.

"Thank you for understanding, Lisa." Miyeon suddenly kissed Lisa.

Lisa's mind suddenly diverted to what she saw last night. She responded to the kiss but it didn't take long because she breaks it immediately. She just gives Miyeon a smile and hugs her again.

Game

The night is coming. The girls are busy drinking again. Miyeon is with them. The girls is just showing their respect to the person but they really don't like Miyeon's attitude.

"Babe, I'm tired already. Can we sleep now?" Miyeon looks at Lisa.

"We're not done yet, babe. The fun just got started." Lisa then laughed with the girls because they're playing something.

"Then I'm going to sleep alone. I'm going now." Miyeon suddenly walks toward Lisa's room.

She knows where Lisa's room is since Lisa brought her there earlier.

"B-babe.. yah.." Lisa calls but Miyeon keeps on walking. The girls just shakes their heads.

"Until when, Lisa-yah.." Wendy suddenly mumbles.

"Shut up, unnie. I'm going now. See you all tomorrow." Lisa then followed Miyeon to her room.

"Hey.. wait. Stop getting mad please. We just got back together and you're being like this again." Lisa utters. They suddenly saw Jennie's door opens and she came out. Lisa and Jennie got eye-contact but then Lisa withdraws it immediately. Jennie walks away like nothing happened.

"Wow." Miyeon muttered then went inside Lisa's room looked annoyed again.

"Yah.. aigooo.." Lisa sighed as she follows Miyeon inside.

The girl laid on her bed and covers herself with blanket. Lisa turns the light off and locked the door. She then laid beside Miyeon and cuddles her.

"I missed you, babe." Lisa utters.

"I'm sorry." she mumbles.

"Because you're mad again."

Miyeon turns to her and hugs her.

"Let's just sleep, Lisa. I'm tired." Miyeon said hugging Lisa.

Lisa suddenly lifts Miyeon's chin and kisses her. The girl didn't have second thoughts to kiss back. Lisa uses her thumb to slightly opens Miyeon's lips then she inserted her tongue inside the girl's mouth. Miyeon fights it with her tongue. Lisa's hand immediately went down and reached for the girl's folds. Miyeon spreads her legs for Lisa. She opens it using her index and ring fingers. Miyeon gasps and moans in between their kisses.

Lisa keeps on kissing her torridly and lets their tongues fight in dominance. She then inserted her middle finger inside Miyeon's.

"AhH~ fuck~" Miyeon moans in between their kisses. She grips on Lisa's shoulders tight.

Lisa moves her finger in and out of her girlfriend. The girl keeps on panting and gives Lisa kisses as she feels Lisa's finger hitting her spot.

"Yes~ yes~ Fuck me, babe~ AhH~"

Lisa gets deeper and circling her finger inside Miyeon that makes her arched her back and rolled her eyes in pleasure.

"Oh ghad.. yes~ hmmm~"

Lisa kisses the girl to her neck. Then she saw some hickeys when she goes down farther while kissing her. She closes her eyes and went back on kissing her on the lips. She then fasten her pace.

"Ghad.. I'm cumming, babe~ Ahhh~"

She then reached her climax. Miyeon pulled Lisa's finger inside her

and licks it. Lisa then grabs the girl's tops and squeezes it and makes the girl moans through her nose.

"That was really good, babe." Miyeon utters. Lisa just forced a smile and kissed her one last time before drifting off to sleep.

•••••

Lisa wakes up on her bed alone. She tries to look for Miyeon in the bathroom but nothing. She then noticed a letter on the side table and picks it up.

"Babe, I have work. I'm going back to the office now. My parents need me

too.

Thank you for last night."

Lisa chuckles and crampled the papers then throws it in the trashbin. She took a bath and comes out of her room and look for something to eat. Just when she's about order, she heard her friends coming.

"Look who's here." Mina utters.

"Why didn't you call us, Lisa? Aigooo.." Yerin said.

"How's the night with her? Was it cold? Was it hot?" Momo utters then grins. Mina slightly hits her shoulders.

"Ahw! I'm just asking.." Momo pouts to Mina.

Lisa is just quiet and grabs her food then sits on the table near Jennie and her peers.

"Good morning, girls. We always see each other but we didn't have the chance to introduce ourselves." Seulgi greeted and utters to the girls.

"Good morning to you too." Irene responded gladly.

"I'm Kang Seulgi." Seulgi reached for a handshake.

"Bae Joohyun. But Irene would do."

"Nice meeting you, Irene." Then the two shakes their hands.

"Oh by the way, these are my friends. This is Dara unnie."

"Hi, girls." Dara waves her hands and the girls bowed a little.

"This is her sister, Jisoo."

"Nyeong-An!" Jisoo smiled to them.

"And this is..." Irene hesitates when Jennie looked at her coldly.

"Jennie." The girls turned to Lisa and they looked shocked.

"Oh.. you already know her? That's good." Irene utters and giggles.

"Nice meeting all of you, girls. These are my friends. This is Wendy. Momo and her girlfriend Mina, Yerin, Sinb, Lisa and Rosé."

The girls greeted and bowed to each other.

"Why don't we put our tables together and eat with each others?" Seulgi offers.

"That's great! Come on, Jennie-yah.. help me." Irene utters and she started to move the table.

"Really? I'm about to eat already." Jennie utters coldly.

Irene just looked at her and smiles. Lisa suddenly stood up and wipes her mouth with the napkin and about to walk.

"Yah yah! Where are you going?" Wendy calls her.

"I'm done eating. You can eat with them." Lisa utters with her straight face and walks away.

"I bet last night didn't go well with those two." Rosé mumbles.

"Is it our fault? She looks like she got pissed when we turned our tables." Irene looks at them.

"Oh no no. She's just like that sometimes." Seulgi said and watches Lisa walks to some stores along the shore.

"Apparently, her girlfriend breaks up with her the other night then yesterday morning the girl approached her to reconcile. Tch. I don't know. Lisa's been going through a lot because of that girl." Rosé elaborated. Jennie looked at Rosé and lowkey listening to their conversation.

"And we hate her girlfriend. We really do. Her attitude is just...argh!" Mina muttered. Momo chuckles.

"Baby, calm down." She utters while giggling to Mina.

"How long have you been dating?" Dara asks Momo and Mina.

"Uhh.. 2 years.. well 3 years tomorrow." Mina answered her then smiled.

"It's our anniversary tomorrow. And we're glad Lisa invited us for this vacation."

"Oohh.. congrats!" Dara utters gladly.

"Is it tomorrow already, Momo?" Wendy looked at her.

"Yeah.. let's celebrate. Tomorrow night! My treat!" Momo uttered excitedly.

"Yes! Hey! Celebrate with us tomorrow. It will be exciting with new friends!" Seulgi invited the girls.

"If your friends wou---Of course we would love it if you girls would be there. It's just in one bar here. Maybe that way." Momo points to the other side of the resto.

"Oh? Okay. Then we'll be there tomorrow." Dara accepted their invite.

Her dongsaengs can't do anything when she's the one who made the decision. She's the eldest among them after all.

"Then I'll ask Lisa to reserve that bar tomorrow night."

Lisa suddenly goes back to them after some walks.

"Hays. So hot walking under the sun." Lisa utters while fanning herself with her hand.

She then grabs Rosé's juice and drinks it. Jennie is unconsciously staring at Lisa again while the girl is drinking and wiping her sweats.

"Yah!" Rosé snorted.

That's when Jennie got her senses back again. She then heard Jisoo chuckles and shakes her head.

"HaAa~ Sorry, Park Chaeyoung. I'm really thirsty." Lisa utters as she gulped the Mango juice.

"Go buy me another one!" Rosé retorted.

"Later. Go drink this water." Lisa said as she still catching her breath. Rosé just pouted.

"Girls, I saw a volleyball net there and we can rent a ball. $1 per hour. Let's play later in the afternoon. It's so hot right now. Aigooo.."

"Alright. That'll be cool!"

"Can we play with you?" Irene asks.

"Yes, of course." Lisa said.

"Cool."

Lisa looks at Jennie but the girl is just quiet and finishing her last bite. She then drinks water then wipes her mouth and leans back to her chair.

Jennie noticed Lisa's been staring at her. Their friends are busy chatting with each other. Jennie stared at Lisa too. She fights her stare. Lisa just smiling at her like an idiot. Jennie keeps her straight face and raises an eyebrow to her. Lisa got distracted when Rosé calls on her and insisted on her Mango Juice. Lisa just nodded and went back on staring at Jennie while leaning her back on the chair and crossed arms, copying Jennie's position. The girl furrowed her eyebrows to Lisa and fights her stare again. They fight each other with stares. Until their friends stood up one by one because they are finished eating already. Jennie's the one who breaks the stare first. She glared at Lisa when she heard her chuckles then rolled her eyes.

•••••

"So who's on my team?" Yerin raises her hand.

Sinb, Jisoo, Rosé, Irene and Dara raises their hands.

"So, these are my teammates? Okay. Yo! Couple, it's teamwork, okay. I know you two are good at this but we're a team." Lisa utters to Momo and Mina. The two just laughed and looked at each other.

"Oh no.. now that I noticed. Why are you two together? Atleast split in each team. You're both good at this." Yerin utters like a child.

"Yah.. it's fair, unnie. They're both in my team so, prepare to lose." Lisa uttered and laughed.

"Oh wow. We'll see about that, Lisa-ssi." Dara shakes her hands.

"Can I switch with her?" Jennie suddenly asks while pointing at Rosé.

"Why?" Mina looks at her.

"It's just.. all my friends are on the other team." Jennie utters with straight face.

Jisoo chuckles.

"It's okay, Jennie-yah." she said.

"Let me switch with Irene unnie, so that Jennie is not alone here." Wendy suddenly utters and grins at Seulgi while walking to the opposite court.

Lisa's teammates are now Jennie, Momo and Mina, Irene and Seulgi.

Yerin's teammates are Sinb, Wendy, Dara, Jisoo and Rosé.

"Let's start now." Sinb said.

"Wait! You know we can't do this without dare for the losers."

"What do you have in mind, Yerin-ssi?" Lisa looks at her coldly.

"Uhh..--How about they all soak their bodies in the sea until Lisa's neck for two minutes. Since she's the tallest, I guess. But I think, Momo and Seulgi could manage." Wendy cuts Yerin.

"But of course, you need to take off your clothes and just your swimsuits on." she added.

"What?" Jennie snorted. Lisa looks at her but remained quiet.

"We don't accept a no, Jennie-ssi." Yerin grins at her.

"Tss. Fine." Jennie rolled her eyes.

'Luckily, I'm wearing one beneath my clothes right now.'

Jennie thought.

"Call."

"Wait. Jen, are you really okay with the dare? Look at your height compared to Lisa." Irene looks at her as well as the girls then they started laughing including Lisa.

"Seriously, unnie?" Jennie looked at her coldly but she can't hide her blush.

"I'm just concern." Irene avoided Jennie's glare.

"She'll be fine, unnie." Lisa utters seriously.

"Of course Lisa's there. She won't let Jennie drown. Don't worry." Yerin lowkey teases the two. The girls laughed. Lisa glares at her.

"Momo unnie, how about our dare to them?" Lisa looks at Momo. The couple started to think.

"Let's just go with the same dare. I'm too lazy to think." Momo chuckles with her girl.

"Fine. Then let's start." Lisa said and readied herself.

•••••

14-14. Lisa's team scored and they tied.

"Look who's winning~" Rosé teases the other team.

"We won't let you." Lisa said while catching her breath.

"Oh really?" Rosé then points at their front. Jennie is the stopper. Lisa palmed her face.

"I won't underestimate Jennie's skill when it comes to tossing and assists." Irene said.

Lisa then served the ball. Wendy skillfully received it and Rosé tossed it to Yerin. Mina and Seulgi blocked it.

"Yah yah! Seulgi unnie, you touched the net. You can't do that! That's a foul!" Rosé yelled out.

"What? This is just a game. We can do that."

"Of course not. That's cheating. Our score! You can let Jennie unnie blocked with Mina or the three of you." Rosé insisted.

"Yah.. you're being hard on us." Seulgi said and went back to her position.

"No, we're not. Follow the rules, unnie."

"Fine."

Jennie looked at Lisa then winked. The girl just frowned. Wendy's serve. Momo received it and drops at Jennie. Seulgi and Mina readied themselves. Jennie then tossed the ball backwards to Lisa. The younger spiked it from the back and it landed on Jisoo's head then out of bounds.

"Nice one!" Momo yelled out. They gathered in the middle and jumps.

"Whatta decoy. We didn't expect that." Dara utters.

Lisa looked at Jennie and smiled.

"Yah.. unnie, are you okay?" Jennie asks Jisoo and refraining herself from laughing. Jisoo just glared at her while touching her head.

Then they rotated. Momo served the ball. Dara received it and Rosé tossed to her left. Mina and Jennie jumps to block it but Jennie failed to do so but then Mina saved it. The play continues.

"Jennie Jennie!" Mina yelled out. Jennie slides herself but then her foot sank on the sand and drops herself that leads to Yerin's team winning.

"Oh come on!" Mina snorted and looks at the other team celebrating their victory.

Lisa immediately runs to Jennie and helped her stand up. The girl wipes the sand on her shorts.

"So guys?" Yerin pointed at the sea.

"Fine." Lisa utters and they started to take off their clothes.

Jennie is just looking at them.

"Can I be an exemption?" Jennie tries.

"No. HAHA!" Sinb laughed. Jennie just rolled her eyes to them.

'They sure won't take a no as an answer. Hays!'

Jennie thought.

Her Eyes

Jennie's teammates started to walk to the cold water and Jennie is the last. Lisa is walking backwards then saw Jennie removes her clothes. Her eyes got widen while staring at Jennie as she removes her shirts. Lisa gulped and turned the other way.

"Oohh~ someone's being nervous."

Lisa heard Momo utters and glares at the couple laughing.

"Lisa, is this enough?" Seulgi asks.

"No, unnie. This is just my shoulders. A little farther." Lisa replied.

She saw how Seulgi supports Irene while they are walking.

"Jisoo unnie, take a photo. Palli!" Rosé utters to Jisoo. She then pulls out her phone and takes some shots of them while giggling.

"Oh oh? Jennie-yah.. be careful." Irene utters.

They saw how Jennie struggles on walking through the waters because it's cold. Lisa walks to her and supported her on her arm. But Jennie removes her hold.

"Don't touch me."

"But you barely walk because of coldness." Lisa holds on to her again.

"I don't care."

"Fine."

Lisa removes her hands on Jennie that makes her wiggles a little and grabs on Lisa's shoulders. Lisa unconsciously wraps her right arm along Jennie's waist and continued walking. Jennie looked at

her and gulped. Then they reached the said deep. Lisa's neck.

"Can you stand up here?" Lisa looks at Jennie.

"I-I'll try." Jennie replied then gulped.

Lisa slowly releases her arm and lets Jennie stands up but water reached her nose just below her eyes. Jennie immediately grabs on Lisa's shoulders again. Lisa chuckles and wraps her arm again to Jennie's waist. Lisa looks at Jennie and got mesmerized with her beauty. The sunset is on point also.

'She's pretty especially when upclosed.'

Lisa thought.

"Y-You're too close." Jennie utters and couldn't look at Lisa.

"Oh? Really? It feels like I'm not. This is what

too close

means." Lisa suddenly tightens her arm around Jennie's waist and their bodies collided.

Jennie felt something in her chest and pushes Lisa. She pushes her too hard that makes her drown and accidentally drinks some sea waters. Lisa immediately grabs her again while Jennie keeps on coughing.

"Why did you do that?" Lisa retorted. Jennie still coughing.

"What happened? Jennie, you okay?" Irene looked at her anxiously. But Jennie still coughing.

"Lisa, what happened?"

"She told me I was too close then she pushes me. She drowns and drinks some waters accidentally." Lisa laughed while telling them.

Lisa felt Jennie's grip on her shoulders got tighten and she's really coughing so hard.

"Hey.. are you okay?" Lisa looks at Jennie anxiously.

She felt Jennie's body is shaking and her grip gets even tighter. Still coughing so hard.

"T-Take me out of here." Jennie tries to mumbles.

"What? The two minutes isn't over yet."

"T-Take m-me out of here!" Jennie's voice shakes and grips on Lisa tighter. Jennie still coughing hard.

"Hey.. aw aw. What is happening to you?"

"What's happening?" Irene utters. Seulgi tries to walk slowly to Lisa and Jennie. That goes with Momo and Mina too.

"Take me out of here! P-Please..."

Lisa heard Jennie sniffs and buried her face on Lisa's neck. Lisa got nervous and gulps.

"Okay.. okay."

Lisa looks at the others anxiously then supports Jennie and slowly walks to the shore. The moment Jennie felt the sand on her feet, she pushes Lisa.

"Hey.. what happened?" Lisa tries to asks.

"Get away from me."

Jennie grabs her clothes and runs to her room. The girls just looked at her shocked. Even Lisa who's scratching her nape.

"What happened to her again?" Rosé mumbled.

•••••

Jennie cries herself inside her room while washing her body until she laid herself on her bed. Her friends tried to knock on the door but Jennie isn't opening it. She just cried herself.

Why?

Jennie just remembered when Hanbin tries to drown her in a pail full of water because she didn't do what he asked. She forgot and made Hanbin angry that leads him to grabbed Jennie's hair and pulled her inside the bathroom and tried to drown her. She thought she actually gonna die that time. But then Hanbin's phone rung and went outside his tenement, leaving Jennie inside the bathroom coughing so hard while crying and clenching her chest tight. She got traumatized ever since that day.

Of course, Jisoo knows about it. Jennie's been really honest to her ever since because they are best of friends. She explained everything to Irene and her sister. The two got flustered and worried about Jennie's condition more.

•••••

"Jen, dinner." Jisoo knocks on her door.

She got woken up by it. She fell asleep while crying. She gets up and opened the door, looking down.

"I-I'm sorry about earlier." Jennie said.

"It's okay. How are you?"

"Fine, I guess."

Jisoo looked at Jennie anxiously. The younger looked back at her. Jennie's eyes started to tear up again. Jisoo hugged her.

"It's okay. We're always here, Jen. Especially, me. You know that." Jisoo mumbles and caressed Jennie's back. The girl nodded and wipes her tears.

"L-Let's go. They might be waiting for us." Jennie mumbles.

Then they goes to where their peers are. With Lisa and her friends too.

"Hi, unnie. How are you?" Rosé asks.

"Fine." Jennie's short reply. Rosé just nodded.

Lisa grabs her beer and opened it.

"Yo, Lisa. You've been drinking since a while ago. What is happening to you now?"

"Nothing. Just enjoying this vacation." Lisa replied to Seulgi.

"Really? By drinking the whole bar now?"

"Wendy unnie, it's like you didn't see what happened earlier." Lisa utters.

"We've been telling you to break up with her. Hays." Wendy sighed.

"You know I can't do that."

"Of course you can."

"Just shut up."

Lisa then drinks her beer. Wendy just shakes her head. Lisa suddenly stood up and walks.

"Where you going now?" Yerin asks her.

"To get some fresh air." Lisa utters and continued walking.

But she just saw Miyeon again with the guy and tries to follow them silently. She took another picture of them, kissing.

'Until when are you going to lie to me, Miyeon-ssi? Until when?'

Lisa's eyes averted them and looked at the sea again. Then to the stars. She's crying now.

"Why did you leave?"

Lisa turned to Jennie. She immediately wiped her tears and scoffs.

"I told you. To get some fresh air."

"Fresh air? Then why are you crying?"

"None of your business."

"Okay."

Jennie stood up beside Lisa.

"Why did you cry earlier?"

"None of your business."

"Okay."

Another silence. But a comfortable one. Then they heard some laughter. Lisa grabbed Jennie's hand and pulled her to hide behind a big rock. Then they saw Miyeon with another guy.

"That's y-your---Shh!" Lisa covered her mouth. Jennie hits her hand but it won't let go until Miyeon and the guy are faraway.

"I can't breathe, you dummy!"

"Sorry."

Lisa sighed and drops herself on the sand. Jennie looked at her and sits too.

"Are you okay?" Jennie suddenly asks. Lisa looks at her and chuckles in disbelief.

"I just saw my girlfriend kissing another guy. Yes, I'm okay, Jennie-ssi. I totally am." Lisa answered her with full of sarcasm.

"What happened with you two?" Jennie asks, still not looking at Lisa. The two are just sitting on the sand, leaning their backs on the big rock.

"Actually, I don't know what to say. I love her. I did everything for her. To make her happy. To make her feel that she's loved even my friends don't like her. I've even chosen her over my friends. I don't really know why she's doing this to me.."

Lisa looked away because she can't stop her tears.

"It's okay, Lisa. It's okay to cry."

Lisa looked down to her fingers, playing with her nails. Then continued.

"At first, I let it passed. She told me she was with her parents that time. But then I was walking my way to her office, I've happened to pass a room, and there, I saw her kissing a guy. I let it passed and just went home. Then her lyings continued until now. Every time I saw her with another guy, I took a photo of them."

Lisa showed Jennie her phone and let her browse it. Jennie gasps while swiping through Lisa's gallery full of Miyeon's photo, kissing another guy. Different guys.

"I know I didn't do anything. My friends keep telling me to break up with her but I don't know. She still comes back to me and every time that happens, I feel so soft again."

"How pitiful.." Jennie commented.

"Wow. Look who's talking.."

Jennie glared at Lisa.

"Tell me, Jennie-ssi." Lisa looked at Jennie seriously.

"Tell me your story. What really happened earlier? Why did you cry?"

Jennie looks at Lisa again then averted her gaze to the open water. Then sighed and sniffs.

"You haven't even started yet and you're crying already. Is he always like that to you?"

"He wasn't like that to me during our first year of relationship. He was this sweet and caring guy. He could make anyone fall for him with his charm. He was my first boyfriend." Jennie utters.

The chats continued. Jennie told Lisa her story. The things that has happened between the two. Lisa can see how hurt Jennie is. She's even crying right now while telling Lisa her story.

"Your friends are right. He's a jerk. He always is. I don't know him.. but yeah.. your story is enough to know about his personality. He's a psychopath, Jennie-ssi."

"Stop saying that."

"Don't defend him. No. Not to me. By the way, so what happened earlier during our dare?" Lisa looks at Jennie.

"Oh I forgot about that. Well.. one day, I forgot to do what he asked and he got really angry at me. He g-grabbed my hair, just like how he did last time when you saw us.. then he pulled me to the bathroom and almost drown me in the pail full of water. I was really struggling and he didn't care at all. To be honest, I really thought I was gonna die that time. I've never felt so scared in my life, not like every time I see Hanbin."

"Why don't you break up with him, Jennie-ssi?"

"Same reasons why you can't break up with Miyeon, I guess." Jennie utters then shed another batch of tears.

"But he's hurting you."

"And Miyeon is not to you?"

"I mean.. physically. He's too violent, Jennie-ssi. He's too toxic. You have to really listen to your friends."

"Just like you.. I don't know, Lisa."

"Look. I know you're scared. Both of him and the fact of losing him. But miss, he even told your friends the other night that if they followed him, you'd die. Just imagine what he could do to you if the securities didn't get him that time."

Jennie looked down and remained silent as she cries. She knows Lisa is right.

Lisa unconsciously reached for Jennie's cheeks and wipes her tears. She looked at Jennie in the eyes and see how hurt and scared she is. Her tears keep on falling. Lisa then keeps on wiping it with her thumb. Lisa's gaze turns to Jennie's lips and same as Jennie to hers.

The younger slowly leans closer to Jennie then their lips met. Lisa moves her lips. It took Jennie couple of second to respond but then she did, Jennie responded to Lisa's kiss. Just when Lisa was about to unconsciously insert her tongue inside Jennie's mouth, the girl pushed her.

"I-I'm sorry, J-Jennie-ssi."

Jennie covers her mouth and stood up then runs back to her room again. Jisoo saw Jennie running from behind the rock that's why she followed her. No one saw what happened. No one knows except JenLisa.

"Jennie-yah.. where are you going?" Jisoo grabs Jennie's wrist.

"U-Unnie.. she kissed me." Jennie utters while wiping her tears and covering her mouth.

"'She'? Who?"

"Lisa.."

"So?"

"U-Unnie.. I responded to her kiss."

"Is that a bad thing?"

"I have a boyfriend."

"No one even cares about him."

"Well, I do."

Jennie closes her door and locked herself inside her room again.

•••••

Lisa, on the otherhand, is covering her face with her hands. She felt embarassed and guilty because of what she did.

'Why can't you stop your hormones, Lalisa Manoban? What's wrong with you?! You shouldn't have done that to her! You should've respected her!'

Lisa thought.

But then another thought came into her mind.

'But her eyes. She may be rude and have an attitude sometimes, but when you look into her eyes, you'd see her true feelings. She's hurt. She's in pain. She's scared. She's tired with everything that has happened to her. I feel like I want to.....it feels like I want to....protect her. It feels like I want to make her feel that she's not alone. It feels like I want to make her happy after all of this. I've never seen her smile yet. Jennie-ssi, it feels like I...like you.....already?'

"What? No! Erase that last sentence! That can't be." Lisa muttered to herself and stood up to walk to where the girls are. Where? Well.. partying!

Straight

Lisa opened the door and comes out from her door. She's clenching her head tight because it's hurting so much. She feels like she wants some coffee. Just when she was about to walk, Jennie's door open and they got eye-contact with each other. Jennie immediately withdraws and closes her door again. Lisa gulped and continued walking to the nearest resto.

Her friends go to her one by one because she texted them that breakfast is already served.

"Hey, dude. You're really drunk last night. What happened to you?" Yerin asks Lisa. The girl just shakes her head.

"You wouldn't wanna know."

"Oh I want to know."

"Oh Hi!~" Seulgi waves to Irene and her friends.

Lisa lowkey glanced at them and saw Jennie walking beside Jisoo.

"Come sit with us. Lisa, order them some foods."

"Why me?"

The girls laughed.

"Because you told us last night that you're going to treat us breakfast. Of course, you don't remember because Chaeyoung really need to walk you to your room because you're drunk." Wendy said while laughing.

"What? I never said that."

"Just order the food, young lady." Momo grins.

"Don't call me that!"

•••••

The girls are busy eating. Lisa is busy listening to the girls and was about to grab the glass of water but Jennie was about to also and their hands touched each other. They looked at each other and immediately withdraws their hands and avoids each other's stares. They both got startled when the girls suddenly shout.

"Happy Anniversary to the both of you!" The girls greeted them and Seulgi and Wendy messes both of the couple's hairs.

"Aigooo.. unnie, stop it. And thank you. Just remember, tonight we're going to celebrate. Omo! Lisa, I forgot to tell you."

"H-Ha? Y-Yeah?" Lisa got herself back from stealing glances to Jennie.

"I forgot to tell you to reserve one of the bars here. Can you do that today?"

"I'll try, unnie. Which one?" Lisa asks Momo.

Momo stood up with Lisa and points at one bar. Then Lisa nodded and they went back to their seats.

"I think, that's Wang's bar." Lisa utters.

"Really? Then it'll be easier to reserve it."

"We'll see. I'll do it later. It's really hot right now."

Lisa looks at Jennie but when she did, the girl is already looking at her. They averted their stares again. Lisa can really feel her chest throbbing so fast and the awkwardness is really not helping.

•••••

The night comes and Lisa and her friends went to the reserved bar. Momo didn't actually want to reserve the whole place. She just want to reserve a VIP area for them. And now, they're sitting

already waiting for their drinks. Lisa looked at Seulgi who looks like waiting for someone because she keeps on glancing to her phone then to the entrance.

"Unnie, why?"

"Irene unnie said that they are coming. But until now, they haven't yet. Do you think they changed their minds?" Seulgi utters, still looking at the entrance.

"There's so many people here right now. It's really crowded." Sinb commented as she roams her eyes downstairs.

The VIP area they reserved is on the upper part of the bar. Much lesser people there but you can clearly see what's happening downstairs.

"Gosh.. what's taking them so long.."

"Do you want me to go with you and check on them?"

Seulgi looks at Lisa.

"Let's go."

"Girls, we're just going to check on the others outside. Be right back." Seulgi said.

"Oh okay." Mina answered.

•••••

"I texted her and asked where they are already. She texted me back that they are coming already but it's already been 30 minutes after she texted that."

"You have her phone number already, unnie?! Wow."

"You're just the only one who's slow, Lisa."

"Me? Slow?" Lisa chuckles.

"To whom even? I do--To Jennie?"

Lisa looked at Seulgi. She lets out an awkward laugh while shaking her head.

"Haha. N-No. U-Unnie, you know we're both in a relationship."

"A toxic one. Dude, you really have to think about yourself. You know it's alrea--Let's not talk about it, unnie. Please."

"Okay. I'm sorry."

"Oh?" Seulgi pointed at somewhere. Lisa looked at where she's pointing.

They saw Irene and her friends being stopped by some guys from the other bar.

"That's why they couldn't get there. These bastards are bothering them." Seulgi utters.

They walk closer to them but it seems like the men didn't notice their presence. Seulgi fake coughed to get their attention. Irene looked at her.

"S-Seulgi-yah.." she utters.

"Ohh.. she knows that girl. But you won't scare us with that, miss." One guy said.

Seulgi fake coughed again. This time, louder and that made the guys look at their direction.

"Ohh.. it's rea--Sht!" One guy said when they saw who's with Seulgi.

Lisa is just glaring at them but not moving in her position.

"Sht! Let's go!" one guy ordered the others and they walk away to the girls.

"Yah! Where are you going?! We haven't even started yet!" Lisa yelled to the boys running.

Seulgi chuckled.

"Lisa, did you see their faces when they saw you?"

Lisa just chuckled and shakes her head. Then looked back at the boys again. Then laughed.

"Oh ghad, unnie.. they are still running." Lisa utters.

The girls started to get confused. Jennie is just lowering her head down and quiet.

"Hey.. by the way, are you okay?" Seulgi looks at Irene and the others.

"Yep. We are. You came just in time." Irene said.

"What took you so long?" Seulgi asks them again.

"It's just that.. Ha--"

Before Irene could finish her sentence, she felt someone grabbed her wrist and that's Jennie. Lisa didn't fail notice it. She stared at Jennie, who's looking down. Then she saw redness on her cheek and lower lip.

"Oh ghad.." Lisa muttered and stopped. The girls stopped too.

Jennie's grip on Irene's wrist got tight and the girl slowly leans her head to Irene's shoulders.

"What happened, unnie? Tell me. Where is he?"

They looked at Lisa and they never felt so nervous when hearing her voice. Just now.

"H-He's--" Irene continuously got cut by Jennie.

"If you don't want to tell me, I'll find him myself. He's really getting too much."

Lisa was about to walk when Jennie grabbed her arm. Lisa looked at her and the girl is looking down. Lisa stared at her then to her lower lip that has a cut. Hanbin's doing again. Jennie shakes her

head.

"P-Please... d-don't do it." Jennie mumbles, almost like a whisper while shaking her head.

"Look at you. Still begging for his life." Lisa chuckles in disbelief. Jennie sniffs. Lisa looked at the girls and motioned her hands to go to MiMo's party already. The girls nodded and started walking.

"Let go, Jennie-ssi. I'm going to make that bastard pay."

"Y-You d-don't have to do that. I b-broke up with him." Jennie looked at Lisa and her tears are falling non-stop.

"You what?"

"I-I b-broke up with h-him already. T-That's why I got this." Jennie then motioned her hands over her face. The girl continuously crying.

Lisa can clearly see Jennie's face. A cut on her lower lip. A bruise on her cheeks. Her neck got bruises too indicating that Hanbin strangled her. And a small bruise under her left eye.

Lisa pulled her and hugged her. She unconsciously hugs her tight. That surprises Jennie but she didn't fight. Instead, she hugged Lisa back. She doesn't know why. But she thinks she really needs it. Lisa's chest beats so fast the moment Jennie hugged her back.

"I'm so sorry you have to experience that. I don't know you, Jennie-ssi. I don't know anything about you but your struggles with your ex. If only I've met you ealier than this. If only." Lisa utters and tightens her hug over Jennie's shoulders.

'I don't know about you too, Lisa. And the last time I knew, I was straight.'

Jennie thought.

Lisa releases the hug and cups both Jennie's cheeks. She looked at her in the eyes while caressing Jennie's cheeks with her thumbs.

"Does it hurt?" Lisa asks anxiously. Jennie nodded slowly and looked down.

"Do you want to go back to your room? I'll tell the others."

"T-They might think I'm boring."

Lisa's phone beep. She looked at it.

"No. I'll explain to them. And I think, your friends already explained to them now."

Then showed Jennie a text from Seulgi. Lisa immediately calls Seulgi's phone. The older answered immediately.

"Unnie, I'm walking Jennie unnie back to her room."

Lisa is pulling Jennie while talking to her phone. Jennie keeps on hitting Lisa on her arm because she's struggling to keep up with Lisa's pace.

"Ne, unnie. Thank you so much. Byee~"

"Yah.. why are you hitting me? Aigooo.." Lisa frowns at Jennie. The girl furrowed her eyebrows to her.

"You're walking too fast I can't keep up."

"That's because your steps are too small for a normal person."

"Yah! I'm not that small!"

"I didn't say that." Lisa laughed a bit.

"Oka...y."

Jennie got confused when Lisa suddenly stopped and looked really stiff. Jennie tries to look at her but then she saw where she's looking at.

"M-Miyeon-ssi.." Lisa utters.

She then releases her hand on Jennie's wrist and walks to Miyeon,

who's got stiffen also because she's with a guy and Lisa accidentally saw them.

"Lisa.. you're with that bitch again?" Miyeon raises an eyebrow to Jennie then turns to Lisa with crossed arms.

"N-No. I-I'm sorry. I w-was ju---"

Miyeon slaps Lisa again. Lisa got surprised. But she still looked at Miyeon.

"I was just helping her. Her friends and Se---"

Another slap.

"Yah!" Jennie interrupts now. But Lisa looked at her with straight face. Jennie gulped and remained silent.

"Who is this guy, Miyeon-ssi?"

"H-He's my f-friend."

"And so is this girl." Lisa points at Jennie.

"I just saw you holding her hand and laughing. Tell me, Lisa. What are you two doing when you're alone? Are you making out? Is she good? Better than me?"

"Stop." Lisa is still with her cold and straight face. Miyeon got taken aback.

"Tell me, how good she is, Lisa."

"I bet Miyeon is the best." the guy behind Miyeon utters.

Miyeon glared at him. Lisa closes her eyes and gritted her teeth.

"But I'm just sayin--ARGH! FUCK!"

Lisa kicks him in his balls real hard. Miyeon immediately runs to the man.

"What is wrong with you?!" Miyeon yelled at Lisa.

"Don't compare her with you, Miyeon-ssi. Because she's better in every single way than you. Her attitude, her personality, everything about her is better than you. Now, get out of this resort and never come back. Not here. Not to me, Cho Miyeon."

Miyeon looks at Lisa and runs to her.

"L-Lisa, p-please.. I'm sorry."

Lisa just looked at her then to Sowon.

"Unnie, please call the securities and tell them to get these fucking assholes out of

my

resort."

Jennie gasped and covered her mouth after hearing Lisa.

"L-Lisa.. please. I'm sorry. You don't mean that. Please. I know you love me."

Jennie saw Lisa gulped. She's stopping herself to cry.

"Yeah. I

love

you." Miyeon smiled and hugs Lisa.

"But you're just messing up with my feelings. I can't trust you anymore. Yeah. I love you. But this soon will fade and I can't wait for that moment to come."

The securities approached the two and pulled them.

"And please, my mom is already expecting your resignation papers in her office."

Jennie chuckled on what she heard.

Miyeon got angry and yelled at Lisa. The most hurtful words and so

much cursing to Lisa.

Lisa looked back at Sowon.

"Unnie.. please don't tell my mom."

"She should know about this."

"But unnie, if she knew, my dad's bodyguards would fetch me here and force me to sign those papers already. You know I'm not ready for it, unnie. Please." Lisa begged to Sowon and the older really see sincerity through her eyes.

"Fine." Sowon utters.

"Thank you, unnie."

"But.. if another commotion happens, then prepare your signature, young lady."

"S-Stop calling me that. And I promise you, nothing will happen."

"Good."

Lisa grabs Jennie's wrist again and walks to her room. Lisa opened the door for her and pushes Jennie gently inside her room. She pats her head and messes her hair.

"Go get some rest, Jennie-ssi. I feel so exhausted too." Lisa forced a smile and gulped then walks to her room and Jennie heard it closed.

She then closed her door too.

'How much resisting are you going through, Lisa-ssi? You can cry in front of me, you know that. I'm sorry for what happened. And still, the last time I knew, I was straight.'

Jennie thought.

Stereotype

Lisa, after closing the door, leans on it and slides herself down while crying. She bursted out her feelings. Anger, Jealousy, Pain, Guilt.. all she's feeling.

She stood up and started throwing things. Started to break everything that's inside her room. Her knuckles started to bleed because of non-stop punching on the mirror.

Jennie heard all of it from her room and she immediately dialled Dara's number to tell Lisa's friends. Jennie walks back and forth inside her room, biting her nails and thinking what she should do.

She heard a scream inside Lisa's room. Then continued noise of breaking and some loud thuds coming from her room. She can't help it anymore and walks outside to Lisa's door.

"L-Lisa.." Jennie calls and knocks. But Lisa keeps on screaming and throwing things.

"L-Lisa, open up. I-It's me."

"L-Leave me alone!"

"Please.. just open the door." Jennie keeps on knocking. Then she startled by a loud thud on the door while she's knocking.

"Yah.. what happened?" Wendy asks while catching her breath.

The girls came. All of them. Lisa's friends and hers.

"She's inside, unnie. She won't open the door. I keep on knocking so many times."

Seulgi grabs the doorknob and it's locked.

"Rosé-yah.. ask Sowon for the keys." Seulgi uttered to her. Rosé

immediately runs to the receptionist.

"What happened here, Jen?" Dara asks anxiously.

Then Jennie told them the whole story. They all gasps and shocked about it, because finally, Lisa broke up with the girl. Half of their feelings are glad because she broke up with her, half are worried because of the outcomes. Just like this.

The moment Seulgi opened the door, what welcomed them is chaos. They saw Lisa sitting on the floor, leaning her back to the side of the bed, looking down and with her phone in her hand, while her hands are bleeding so much.

"My ghad, Lisa.. what did you do?" Rosé runs to her.

"Leave me alone.." Lisa utters lifelessly.

Rosé snatches her phone and throw it on her bed then helps her to get up but Lisa pushes her but she's too tired.

"Come on, Lis. Let's get you clean up. Look at you. Aigooo.." Rosé tries to lift her up.

"I said leave me alone! All of you! Get out of my room!" Lisa yelled out and pushes Rosé.

"GET OUT!"

"Fine!" Seulgi yelled back.

"Let's go." Wendy motions her hands to them to get out one by one. But one is persistent.

"Unnie, can I stay?"

"Jennie, you don't know what could happen whenever Lisa is angry."

"Unnie.. I'm used to angry people already. Remember that night?" Jennie said and smiled to Wendy and the others.

They all got shocked because this is the first time they saw Jennie smile.

"Call us right away if anything happens, okay?" Jisoo approaches Jennie. The younger nodded.

The girls closed the door.

"Lisa.."

"I said get out."

"No. I won't."

"Aren't you scared of me?"

"No." Jennie grabs Lisa's hands and looked at it.

"You should be."

"I know you won't hurt me." Jennie looks around to find something for Lisa's hands.

"How sure are you about that?"

Jennie stopped and stared at Lisa's eyes.

"I just know. I just feel it."

Lisa threw her phone to the wall and it breaks. That startled Jennie but she got used to it and manages to stay calm. She then found a med kit inside the restroom's cabinet.

Jennie sits beside Lisa on the floor and faced her.

"Give me your hands." Jennie utters. But Lisa isn't moving.

"Tsk." Jennie grabs her hands but Lisa pulls back her hands.

"Stay still!" Jennie gritted her teeth and wipes her hands with towels to dry the blood when Lisa pulled her hands again.

"Ahw!" she whimps.

"See? I told you to stay still. I didn't know you're this stubborn."

Lisa glared at her but then got distracted when she saw how focused Jennie is to her wounds. Her glares turned to soft stares. Lisa looked at Jennie's eyes, her lashes, then to her nose line and lips. She gulped. She then unconsciously caressed Jennie's cheeks and her bruises then to her lower lip. Jennie got frozen. She looked back at Lisa.

"If only we knew each other earlier than this. If only we've met each other before we met them."

Jennie sighed and continued what she's doing.

"Why do you keep on saying that?"

"It hurts me."

Jennie glanced at her.

"Seeing you like that. I don't know why."

Jennie started to put on some gauzes on Lisa's both hands. Lisa is focused on her face again.

"There. Done." Jennie utters then slightly hits it.

"Ahw!"

Jennie laughed. Lisa's eyes widen when Jennie suddenly laughed. She got stunned by her gummy smile.

"Yah.. will you stop staring? And your eyes are so wide. This isn't the first time you saw someone laughed, right? Why are you like that?"

"Well, it's my first time seeing you like that."

Jennie looks at Lisa and her laughter slowly fades. She then heaves a breath and sighed.

"Does it still hurt?" Lisa caressed Jennie's cheeks again. Jennie

closed her eyes and shakes her head. She unconsciously holds Lisa's hand on her cheeks.

"Why do I feel this way, Lisa? Why do I feel so safe when I'm with you?"

Lisa stares at her softly, still caressing her cheeks.

"I've never felt so secured with someone for such a long time." Jennie lowered her head down and cries.

"Hey hey.." Lisa moves closer to her and hugs her.

Jennie continues crying while hugging Lisa. She's letting it all out. Lisa caressed her back.

"Okay. Unnie, look at me." Jennie looks at Lisa eventhough her eyes are full of tears.

"He doesn't deserve your tears. He doesn't deserve someone like you. I know you did everything too to make him feel that you still love him after what he has done to you. ... "

•••••

The two continuously chatting and little did they know, the girls are standing behind the door and listening to their conversations.

"Hey.." Wendy whispered.

"Isn't this invasion of privacy already? We should leave now."

"You know what.. Wendy unnie is right. And we already heard enough. Let's go." Mina utters.

"But I want to hear more." Rosé insisted.

"Shut it, Park Chaeyoung. Let's go." Wendy pulled Rosé away from the door already.

And they continued their party because MiMo's anniversary isn't over yet.

•••••

"All I did is to love her, unnie. I did everything to make her happy. Why is she like that? Where did I go wrong?" Lisa sniffs.

"Is it because I'm not a guy? Is that it? Is it because I don't have something down there? Tss! Girls! Same logics! Same lame excuses!"

"Yah.. not all girls are like that, Lisa-ssi."

"So what's your excuse, Jennie-ssi?"

"I h-haven't b-been in a r-relationship with a girl y-yet." Jennie stutterly utters while scratching her neck and avoiding Lisa's stare.

"Ohh~ so you're straight?"

"Y-Yes." still can't look at Lisa.

"Ahh.. okay."

Silence.

"Then why did you respo..wait. Is it just me or you really responded to my k-kiss..l-last night....I shouldn't have asked that. Nevermi--- That's what I'm confused about too."

Lisa looked at her and sees Jennie feels so awkward right now and couldn't look at her.

"It's fine. Let's just not talk about it."

Jennie looked at Lisa when the girl suddenly stood up.

"Let's go back there. They're waiting for us already. I'll let the housekeepers clean this mess." Lisa utters coldly.

Jennie frowns with Lisa's cold voice. She then stood up and followed Lisa.

•••••

The girls see Lisa walking towards them then Jennie behind her.

"Hey!! Lisa! How are you, dude?!" Yerin puts her arm over Lisa's shoulders.

Lisa just looked at her and removes her arm. She then grabs a beer and sat down beside Rosé. The girl just looked at her.

"Why do you look so pissed, Lis?" Rosé whispered.

"I'm not."

"I told you you can't li---I am not." Lisa looked at her with her straight face. Rosé just arched her eyebrows and heaves.

"So, Momo-ssi, anything you want to say with your gorgeous girlfriend here?" Seulgi utters.

"Okay, unnie, you're drunk already." Momo chuckles.

"I am not. Come on. Let's all here it." Seulgi teases Momo. The younger just laughed again and stared at the girls. She almost choked.

"Yah.. are you really? Okay, fine." Momo wipes her mouth after she drinks her beer.

Momo stood up and walks in front of the girls. Sinb is smiling at her from ear to ear while leaning her chin on her knees. She's already drunk too. Momo chuckles on her position and expressions.

"Okay. So, Mina.. baby. Thank you for loving me for the past years. Thank you for your patience."

"Yeah.. you should really thank her about that." Lisa commented. Their friends chuckled.

"I know, Lis. Mina-ssi.. come here." Momo motioned her hand and Mina reached for it and stood up beside her. Momo wraps her arms around Mina's waist.

"3 years is crucial year for relationships as what they say.. but I promise you, I will never let anything ruin our relationship. You know what girls, Mina.. before, when I met her at Japan, she's

really this pretty and so intimidating

straight

girl."

"Yeah.. when I met her, that time, me and my boyfriend just broke up. We have this common friend and he invited us to his party, birthday party." Mina said.

"At first, I was really afraid to approach her because she really looked like she's going to slap you in the face without any reasons at all."

The girls laughed.

"I just shrugged it off. Meet and greet.. like those things. Then I just happened to tell them something about one of our vacations.." Momo looks at Lisa and the others.

"When Lisa got chased by her dad's bodyguards because she got in trouble and none of us knows about it."

"You don't have to tell them about that, unnie." Lisa utters then drinks again.

Rosé snatches her bottle because she already drinks too much. Lisa snatches it back and glared at Rosé.

"That's when she suddenly laughed. I was really stunned when she suddenly laughed. Like a loud laugh but still feminine."

"Tell me how can you laugh so hard but still feminine? HAHAHA!" Wendy teases.

"After the party, we got along well. Chatting, texting. Then after months, I confessed to her."

"And I told her that I feel the same way. I never thought that this girl could really bent the straightness out of me."

The girls chuckled.

"Well.." Momo teasingly utters then hugged Mina and kissed her.

"Okay. Enough with that. Let's swim. I need to atleast lessen this drunkness." Lisa suddenly stood up and leans on the chair.

"Lisa, are you okay?" Rosé held on to her wrist.

"I'm fine. Come on. Let's swim!" Lisa uttered excitedly then goes down and walks her way to the beach.

The girls followed her.

"She's really drunk." Yerin mumbles.

"I noticed Lisa got drunk easily tonight." Wendy commented.

"It's because she's broken and her emotions added to it. She's not that weak, you all know that."

Lisa takes off her shirt then faced the girls and waves her shirt in the air and yell.

"Come on! Faster! Take off your clothes! Y'all so slow!"

The girls laughed when Lisa yelled and then she runs to the beach.

"Come on, Jen. Let's go!" Jisoo invited Jennie.

"Wait. I'll just.." Jennie then takes off her clothes then runs with Jisoo.

Rosé suddenly grabs Jisoo's wrist and pulled her closer to her then runs to the water. Jennie was left dumbfounded. She just slowly soaks her body to the waters.

"Feeling okay, Lisa?" Mina asks her.

"Yep. As always." Lisa mumbled.

"That's good. Shake that problem off and enjoy your vacation. You deserve better, Lisa." Mina utters then looked at someone behind her.

Lisa suddenly bumped to someone behind her. Mina chuckles when Lisa turned and sees Jennie. The two got eye-contact but then removes it immediately. Lisa swims closer to Momo and Mina. But then she swims away immediately when she saw MiMo is kissing.

"Aigooo..." Lisa mumbles but the two ignored her.

Lisa bumped on Jennie again and saw Mina and Momo too. She saw Lisa gulped as the younger passes her.

"Y-You should p-probably swim with your friends. I know you're not used to this kind of things, Jennie-ssi."

"What do you mean by that?" Jennie raises her eyebrow.

"You're straight, right? And look around you. Look at Jisoo unnie and Rosé. Seulgi unnie and Irene unnie. You are surrounded by same sex couples. Though, they are not yet there but that will happen. I wonder how you're feeling right now."

"So, you're thinking that because I'm straight, I'm not open with this kind of environment? Is that it?"

"I don't know. Is that it, Jennie-ssi?"

Jennie just shakes her head in disbelief and furrowed her eyebrows.

"So

stereotype

." Jennie utters then walks out again, still shaking her head.

Hiccups

After eating their lunch, Jennie follows Jisoo inside her room. The older got confused because Jennie usually go straight to her room but not today.

"What brings you here, Miss Jennie Kim?" Jisoo followed Jennie with her stare while the younger drops herself on the bed.

"Yah?"

"Unnie, just let me. There's so much going on inside my head."

"Is it about the

kiss?"

"What? O-Of course n-not! And please don't remind me of that. It keeps on making me feel awkward."

'Tss. Of course it's about that.'

Jisoo thought.

"Then what's bothering you?"

"Me. Myself? I'm really thinking about something." Jennie sits up and Jisoo walks to her and sits with her on the bed.

"Tell me."

"No. It's nothing. Just tell me about you and that Rosé. What's with you two?"

Jisoo looks down and hides her blush while flipping her hair.

"Will you stop doing that, unnie?" Jennie chuckled.

"What? I'm not doing anything." Jisoo replied.

"Tell me. What's going on with you two?"

"She asked me---She asked you out?! Already?! That was too fa--AW! Unnie!"

Jisoo smacks Jennie's head.

"She asked me my number. Just my number, Jen. Chill."

"Oh.. I thought. So you gave it to her?"

Jisoo nodded shyly.

"That's still too fast, unnie."

"What? I find her cute. And she's been calling me and asking me how am I doing.. just like those stuff since I gave her my number."

"You always see her here. Why does she have to call you?"

"I don't know. She calls me every time I'm already here."

"Can't get enough with each other, huh.. tell me, unnie. What's the real score?"

"We're still getting to know each other. You know.. hobbies, likes and dislikes.. like those things."

"Unnie, can I ask you something?"

"Yeah?"

"How does it feel? I mean.. when did you realize that you're into girls also?"

"Hmm.. so that is what's bothering you all this time?"

"Just answer the question."

"Fine. Well.. I don't actually know. It just comes naturally. I remember when I had my first ever crush and she's a girl. That's

during our junior high days. I saw this girl. Our senior."

"Yeah.. Tiffany unnie?"

"Yeah! Omg, you remembered!"

"Oh come on. What would you expect for a valedictorian of our batch?" Jennie proudly said as she whips her hair.

"Aigooo.. okay. Stop bragging about it." Jisoo tease her and fake gagged.

"Yah.."

"Anyway.. yeah. So.. I thought.. it's just a simple crush then it went deeper but I just shrugged it off because I knew I was hopeless when I saw her with her boyfriend." Jisoo laughed with Jennie.

"I remember that. And you literally cried that time." Jennie teases her.

"Okay. Enough with that. Let's get back with your question. And yeah.. you feel it naturally. You can't force it like.. when you're changing your clothes and didn't like the first outfit you wore and decided to change to another one." Jisoo explains.

"Sometimes, it will be triggered when you meet someone with the same perspective. When you meet someone who is gay or lesbian. In my case, I don't really want to label it. I'm just letting myself out."

"Hmm.. so that is it. It comes naturally. Okay." Jennie nodded after listening to Jisoo's explanations.

"Why? Have you felt something when she kissed you?"

"Let's not talk about it. I told you.. it's getting awkward whenever I remember that."

"Let me ask you, Jen. How do you find Lisa these days?"

Jennie looked at her then silence. She sighed and shakes her head.

"I don't really know, unnie. Every time she's near me, I feel like I'm so safe with her? And you know what I've been through for the past years and I've never felt so secured whenever Lisa is there. Why do I feel like this.. I don't even know the girl."

"And when she kissed you?"

"Unnie.. I told y--Come on. Just say it."

"W-When she kissed? I-I don't know w-why but I r-responded to it. Unnie, I don't know. It was the first time I kissed a girl. And I feel weird."

"Weird?" Jisoo frowns at her.

"Yeah.. I mean, not in a bad way. I mean.. I responded to it, right? I felt something weird inside me that made me respond to it. Maybe, I was just curious? Because it's my first time?"

"Maybe, curiosity. Yeah. But I always see you checking Lisa out."

"Yah! T-That's not t-true, Kim Jisoo!"

Jisoo laughed because of Jennie's reactions.

"Did you like the kiss?"

"I don't know! Ohmyghad!"

"Yep. You like it.--No!--Come on, Jennie-ssi. It's okay."

Jisoo laughed and walks outside her room and Jennie followed. Jisoo keeps on teasing Jennie and the girl keeps on defending herself.

Then they saw Lisa, sitting beside Sinb while staring at the sunset.

Jisoo lowkey elbowed Jennie and laughed. But Jennie just gritted her teeth and hits Jisoo slightly on her arm.

"Aw. Yah.. Jennie Kim. I'm older than you."

Jennie stuck her tongue out to Jisoo and runs. Jisoo chased her and

they played on the sand.

"Oh my ghad.." Yerin suddenly mumbles. The girls looked at her.

"Jennie's laughing and looking so happy." she commented.

"Yeah.. we never seen her like that before also." Dara said.

"Breaking up with that guy is the best decision she ever made." Irene utters.

"Oh that arrogant and violent guy? Yeah.. she better have someone else." Seulgi commented too.

Lisa's lips slowly curves upward seeing Jennie so happy. But then she noticed it to herself and shakes her head.

"Yah! Kim Jisoo! Come back here!" Jennie yelled out.

"'Yah'? Yah! I'm your unnie!" Jisoo yelled back.

"Aigooo.. these two.." Dara utters and chuckles.

Lisa walks slowly to the shore and still staring at the sunset. Rosé pulled out her phone and capturing the sun.

Jennie is running backwards and didn't see Lisa, that's why she bumped to her. Lisa got startled and got outbalanced. She unintentionally pulled Jennie's arm to recover her balance but Jennie's too weak and small to pull her back and she accidentally drops on top of Lisa. All of them gasps when they saw their lips met accidentally. Jennie's eyes got widen and she immediately stood up and covered her mouth. Lisa stood up too and wipes her clothes.

"Oh my ghad.. I got that really well!" Rosé uttered while looking at her phone.

JenLisa looked at her.

"Yah!" Lisa yelled out her.

"Lisa, look." Rosé showed her the phone and they all saw the exact

moment when their lips met got captured by her.

"D-Delete that, Rosé!" Jennie yelled out.

"Why would I?"

"Yah!" JenLisa yelled in chorus. They looked at each other. The girls are laughing so hard.

"L-Lisa!" Jennie pointed at Rosé who's already running away from them with her phone.

"Oh sht!" Lisa snorted.

Then they both chased Rosé. Jisoo suddenly joined them.

"Rosé, throw your phone! Palli!" Jisoo yelled out then catches the phone.

Jennie runs after her and tries to snatch the phone from her hand. Jisoo unconsciously throws the phone to Irene. The older's eyes got widen but then the adrenaline makes her run too.

"Unn...oh gosh.." Jennie palmed herself because her friends really are teasing her. The girls just laughed.

Jennie looked at them with her cold eyes. Then to Irene, Jisoo, Lisa and Rosé. The girls suddenly stopped running when they noticed Jennie's straight face. They went back on their tables nervously. Jennie approaches them and they've never felt so scared. They heard their phone suddenly pinged. But they ignored it because they can't move because of Jennie.

"Give me that phone."

Rosé grips her phone tight.

"Give. me. that. phone."

Lisa gulped and elbowed Rosé. The girl gulped too and gives the phone to Jennie.

"Password." Jennie let Rosé do the thing.

She then deleted the photo and gives back the phone to Rosé. She then sits and grabs the beer.

"J-Jennie-ssi, beer? I thought you don't like the taste of it? Come on, we have some vodka there." Dara utters.

"It's fine, unnie. I wanna get drunk. Really drunk." Jennie said while eyeing Jisoo.

Then the girls, Lisa's peers, suddenly chuckles while looking at their phone. They caught Jennie's attention but the girl just ignores them and drinks again.

•••••

Few moments and the girls are sober, except for one that is really drunk already.

"Jennie-ssi.."

"Dara unnie.. don't. I'm still fine." Jennie utters then hiccups.

"Unnie.. is she really this clingy?" Rosé suddenly muttered when she showed them Jennie's arms clinging to her and her head is leaning on her shoulders. But Jennie isn't noticing it.

Jennie's peers laughed and nodded.

"Yeah.. she's that clingy, Rosé. Just let her. She's really drunk."

"I don't want to." Rosé pouts and she slowly removes Jennie's arms from her then stood up and moved to the other side, to Jisoo's side. Leaving Jennie beside Lisa.

The girls laughed.

"Y-Yah.." Lisa snorted while looking at Rosé.

"Lisa will take care of her." Rosé uttered. Lisa glared at her.

"Lisa would love that." Yerin teases. Lisa glared at her too.

"Let's go swim. I feel so dizzy." Jennie suddenly lifted her head from Lisa's shoulders.

"Lisa will accompany you." Dara utters.

"U-Unnie?" Lisa looks at Dara. The older closed her eyes and nodded.

"I don't want her. Anyone else?" Jennie mumbles. But no one responded to her, instead, they are just laughing.

"I'll go alone then. I'm fine tho."

Jennie stood up. Lisa holds her wrist and helps her walk. But Jennie just removes her hands then hiccups again. Upon pushing Lisa, she almost stumbled. Lisa immediately grabs her arms.

"Come on. Let me help you, atleast, walk to the water." Lisa mumbles.

"No. I can manage." pushes Lisa again.

"No, you can't. Look at you. You can't even walk properly."

"Of course, I can. Look."

Jennie pushes Lisa and walks faster. She suddenly stumbled on the sand.

"Aigooo.. what are you even doing? Why did you drink this much, Jennie-ssi?"

Lisa carried Jennie in bridal position and runs to the sea. She is sober but not drunk enough that she can still run without a problem. They are already in their swimwear because they already soaked in water earlier. Jennie's green off-shoulders top and white shorts. Lisa's sports bra and shorts.

"Because of you, Lisa."

"You drink too much because of me? Why? Oh gosh.. this water is so cold now. Hoo hoo~"

She's still carrying Jennie in bridal style.

"You're making me confused, Lisa-ssi." Jennie said.

Then Lisa felt Jennie's left hand roams her nape then her right index finger on her nose then cheeks.

"What are you doing?"

Lisa suddenly drops Jennie on the cold water.

"Ahhphff--!" Jennie yelped because of coldness.

The waters reached her shoulders and she's panting because it's so cold.

"You're fine here, right? Then I'm going back there." Lisa said and turned her back on Jennie.

"Wait." Jennie said.

"What?" Lisa looked at her with brow slightly raised.

"Don't leave me."

"I thought you don't want me to accompany you?"

"Yeah.. but--"

Lisa turns her back again and walks slowly, going back to their tables.

"Fine. Just leave. I'm used to it already." Jennie mumbles and faced the open sea.

Lisa stopped and looked back at Jennie. She saw her back. She suddenly feels guilty and walks back slowly to her.

Jennie got startled when Lisa suddenly sighed beside her. Her hiccups isn't gone yet.

"I thought you're going back there already?"

"Yeah.. I was about to then someone made me feel guilty." Lisa then looked at Jennie.

Jennie looked down and to the sea again.

"You can go back now. I'm sorry to bother you." she utters.

"No. I'm staying."

Jennie remained silent.

"What do you mean when you said that you drink because of me?"

Jennie looked at her.

"It's not exactly because of you."

"Then what was it all about?"

"I don't know. I just really wanna get drunk."

Lisa looked at Jennie and just nodded. Then silence again.

"Then what do you mean when you said I confused you?"

"Uhh.. I don't know?"

"So what else do you know?"

Jennie suddenly laughed. Lisa suddenly turns to her and got her eyes stuck on her gummy smile.

"You're really beautiful when you smile, you know that."

Jennie hissed at the compliment and wears her straight face again.

"You're beautiful, Jennie Kim. You should always smile."

Jennie closes her eyes.

"Stop." she mumbles as she blushed.

"What? You're not used to compliments? Didn't Hanbin tell you

some?"

Jennie looks at Lisa then avoided it again.

"He did. But he stopped eventually."

"I'm sorry. I shouldn't have asked that."

"No, it's fine."

"The sea is so calm." Lisa said to change the topic.

"Yeah.. the breeze is so cold."

"Are you getting cold already? Do you want to go back already?"

Jennie shakes her head.

"No."

"Okay."

"Lisa.."

"Hm?"

"Thank you."

"For what?"

"For making me feel safe."

"I'm not even doing anything."

"Exactly. But I appreciate everything. For always helping me and telling me words for me to realize everything."

"I did all of that?" Lisa chuckles.

"Yeah.. thank you."

"It's nothi..ng."

Lisa stuttered when suddenly she felt Jennie's body hugging her. Jennie's arms around her waist and her head leans on her shoulder.

"Thank you so much." Jennie mumbles.

"N-No w-worries." Lisa said then caressed Jennie's back.

Few second have passed and Jennie still hugging her.

"Uhh.."

"Stay like this for a while. Your body feels warm."

"We can go back if you want to."

"No. Not yet." Jennie tightens the hug and makes herself feel comfortable with Lisa's body she's hugging.

Jennie got her senses back when she heard Lisa's gulp. Her eyes got widen and she immediately releases the hug.

"I-I'm sorry."

Lisa suddenly pulled her back and hugged her again. Jennie got startled and still with her eyes wide.

"Y-You're m-making my heart beats faster." Jennie stutterly said.

"You're making me nervous too." Lisa replied, still hugging Jennie.

The next thing Jennie knew, her hiccups are gone.

Perspective

The two stays a little bit more in the water. The girls noticed that they are taking so long and enjoying each other's company. The girls decided to check on them.

They walks to where they saw Jennie and Lisa. Then they saw the two hugging. Jisoo giggles.

"Do you guys think that they will last?" Sinb suddenly asks.

"What do you mean? They're not even dating." Yerin looks at Sinb.

"But look at them. They look good together, right?"

"I agree with Sinb-ssi." Irene seconded.

"Me too." Jisoo raises her hands.

"And just imagine their past relationship. They are better together. I mean, Lisa has been cheated on, so she won't cheat on Jennie.. or let's just say in general.. because she knows what it feels like." Dara said.

Lisa's peers agreed.

"Then to Jennie's part. She got harassed and received so much violence with her ex. So she won't do it to Lisa because she knows how it feels too. And Lisa won't do it to Jennie also because she witnessed it herself." Dara continues.

"They are better together and I know they won't hurt each other." she added.

"Jennie even told me that she feels safe when she's with Lisa." Jisoo intervenes.

"Lisa. You guys don't know how she loves someone. She's giving her

all to that very someone. She makes everything that is possible to make that someone happy and feel loved. She's being careful, too careful to not hurt that someone eventhough she's the one getting hurt and takes all the blame." Rosé said.

"I'm telling this not just because of her past relationships but it is what I know about Lisa. When she loves someone, she's really doing her best to make that someone happy." she added.

"Let's go. Let's just let them have their quality time." Seulgi utters. The girls followed her back to their tables.

•••••

Lisa releases her hug and caresses Jennie's cheeks with her thumbs while looking at her eyes. Jennie holds Lisa's hands and closes her eyes. Lisa suddenly heard her sniffs.

"Hey.." Lisa looks at her anxiously. Jennie chuckles and shakes her head.

"I-I'm sorry. I uhh.. I just.. haven't felt like this for a long time." Jennie sniffs again.

Lisa wipes her tears and sees her nose is so red because of crying.

"Why? What do you feel right now, Jennie-ssi?"

"I don't know, safe? Happy? Whenever you're around, Lisa, I don't know why but I feel so nervous. But I'm so comfortable with you."

Jennie reached for Lisa's nape and tries to pull her. The younger didn't fight and their faces are so close right now. Their noses slightly touched each other.

"L-Lisa.. p-please.. let me f-feel it again.." Jennie whispered.

"F-feel what?"

Their noses still touching each other. Jennie keeps on pulling Lisa closer to her. Lisa's right arm is around Jennie's waist right now while her left hand still on Jennie's cheeks.

"W-What I felt w-when you k-kissed me t-that night.." Jennie can feel her chest is going to explode anytime soon.

"Y-You're just drunk r-right now, Jennie-ssi.."

"T-That's better. So t-that I'd forget about this tomorrow."

Jennie pulled Lisa more. The younger didn't fight anymore and kissed Jennie. The older lets out a moan through her nose. She pulled Lisa more and deepen the kiss. Lisa unconsciously moves her tongue again and about to insert it inside Jennie's mouth when Jennie stopped and pulls back. She looks at Lisa's eyes.

"I-I'm s-so--"

Her eyes widen when Jennie kissed her again. But then she kissed back again. She tries to do it with her tongue again and she's surprised, she didn't show it tho, that Jennie lets her inserts her tongue inside her mouth. Hesitant at first, but then Jennie fights Lisa's tongue with hers.

The kiss breaks when Jennie suddenly hiccups again. Lisa looks at her then suddenly bursted out laughing.

"HAHAHA!"

Jennie hits her arm and buried her face on Lisa's neck because of embarassment. Lisa keeps on laughing.

"Y-yah.. stop laughing. T-That's embarassing. I thought it was gone already." Jennie pushes her and splashes water on her.

"Yah.. my ear.." Lisa retorted.

"I'm sorry."

Jennie splashes water again on her.

"Yah.." Lisa splashes back.

Then they fight while splashing waters on each other and laughing the night out.

•••••

"Now, they're enjoying." Jisoo commented.

She went back to check on them again.

"Yeah.."

Jisoo turned to her back and saw Rosé. Jisoo walks back when Rosé held on her wrist.

"Why?" Jisoo looks at her.

"Can I do it with you too?"

"Do what?"

"This."

Rosé walks closer and kissed Jisoo on the lips too. Jisoo's eyes got widen and blinks many times because she got shocked.

"Lisa.." Jennie calls and points.

Lisa looks where she pointed and saw ChaeSoo.

"I told you. They're going there." Lisa chuckles.

"Come on."

Lisa holds Jennie's hand and walks to back to the shore. Rosé and Jisoo are still kissing and didn't notice Jennie and Lisa. They got cut when Jennie scoffs. The two covered their mouths and feels awkward.

"Okay. Come here, Kim Jisoo-ssi." Jennie pulls Jisoo away from Rosé, leaving Lisa giggling while Rosé is still standing awkwardly.

Lisa approaches her and puts her arm over Rosé's shoulders.

"Aigooo.. Chaeyoung-ah.." Lisa giggles again. Rosé just shakes her head while smiling.

Then they went back to their tables.

•••••

Jennie woke up and clenches her head. She closes her eyes as she massages her temple.

"How much did I drink last night...gosh.."

She's massaging her temple when she suddenly opens her eyes again. She unconsciously covered face with the blanket.

"Oh my ghad.. I d-did kiss her.. waaah!" Jennie kicks her feet over the blanket.

She then stopped and touches her lips. Then clenches her eyes again and pressed her face with the pillow.

"Gosh! I wish this bed just swallow me right here, right now!"

"How will I face her? Goddamnit! I thought I would forget everything that has happened last night....." Then she remembers again.

"Waaaah!" Jennie keeps on squealing while the pillow is on her face.

Then someone knocks on her door. She immediately sits up and feels nervous.

'What if it's her? Gosh! What should I do? Oh my ghad!'

The person keeps on knocking. Jennie approaches the door and heaves. Then opens it and sees Jisoo. She sighed in relief.

"Good morning." Jisoo greeted her and smiles.

"Are you okay?" she asks.

"Y-Yeah.. w-why wouldn't I?"

Jisoo looked at her and noticed that Jennie's been looking at her right. Jisoo just hissed and giggles.

"Let's go. Breakfast."

"U-Unnie.. is s-she with you? A-Are they going to eat breakfast with us?"

"Who?"

"Them. Come on, unnie."

"Who are you talking about.. let's go. I'm hungry."

Jisoo pulled Jennie and goes to their table. Jennie saw everyone and she feels her body weaken because of shyness and awkwardness.

"Good morning." Seulgi greeted.

"How was your night, Jennie-ssi?" Wendy lowkey teasing.

"H-Ha? I-It was nice. Yeah.. I slept in drunkness."

The girls chuckled except Lisa.

"Yeah.. you really was so drunk." Yerin said.

"Come on. Let's just order. I'm hungry." Lisa utters then stood up.

Jennie looked at her but the girl didn't look back or anything.

'She didn't even greet me. Tss. Fine. This is better.'

Jennie thought.

•••••

"Enjoy your meal." the waitress said and winks at Lisa. The girl just hissed then eat.

"Unnie.. how many days until this month ends?" Lisa looks at Wendy.

"Lisa, you still have 21 days left to think." Wendy replied. Lisa nodded.

"Until when is your vacation?" Seulgi asks Irene.

"Uhh.. we're supposed to go back in 2 days but my friends called me earlier and they said they will come so.. I think, we'll be extending our stay." Irene answered.

"What? Unnie, I need to go back. My mom is alone at the house. She needs m--Jennie-ssi, I already called your mom. She said she's fine and your dad is there already."

"What? Unnie.. you can't just do that. I have work also."

"I just did. So.. just eat there and don't think about it."

"And your boss is here with you. What are you even worried about.." she added.

"Boss?" Sinb wonders. Jisoo raises her hand.

"She's working for you?"

"Yes. She's the Head of the Marketing dept. in the company."

"Oh wow." the girls reacted.

"Goddamnit!" Wendy suddenly scowled while looking at her phone.

"Why, unnie?" Yerin asks her.

"My secretary called me earlier and now she's bothering me with this meeting that I need to attend."

"I thought you cancelled those already." Lisa said.

"I did. I told her to do it."

"Then why is she calling you now?"

"Goddamnit!"

Wendy answered the call.

"Yah! I told you to cancel all of my appointments for this month."

They are looking at Wendy.

"No. I told you already. Lisa's with me."

Then they turned to Lisa. The girl is just busy eating her foods.

"Yes. Tell them after a month and we can continue with the next step. Yes. Okay. Just.. you know what to do, Park Sooyoung, for God's sake!"

Wendy then drops the call.

"Lisa.. look what you just made me do."

"I told you about this beforehand, unnie. You can't blame this on me."

"Yeah.. if you just signed those papers already then we won't have to encounter this problem."

Lisa drinks her water.

"I don't want to. I still need to think."

"Think? Are you even thinking about it? Looks like not beca--"

They all got startled when Lisa hits the table.

"Yah! I'm still older than you. Respect, dude. And you need to start thinking about others too, not just yourself."

Lisa stood up angrily and her chair stumbled when she did it.

She was about to walk when Seulgi stops her.

"Lisa.. okay. Let's stop this. Wendy.. please. We're in the middle of eating breakfast."

"If you all want to go back, then go. I'm not stopping you."

"Oh so you're just gonna leave now? Just like how you runaway from your parents? What? Is that your reason, Lisa?" Wendy started again.

"Wendy, stop." Seulgi looked at her.

"No, unnie. Let her." Lisa muttered.

"Tss. Yeah? Let me you this, Lisa. You can't hide from your parents forever. You can't stop everything and have a normal life? None of this is normal, Lisa. Accept it. You'll be leading your family's company and that's your fate. What's so wrong about that?!"

"I didn't force you to come with me here. I've never forced any of you. Just.. go if you want to."

"Yeah.. because that is you! Keep pushing people away. That's your problem, Lisa! Yes, you didn't force us to be here!--Seungwan, stop."

"No! This girl should know about it and she should understand everything." Wendy retorted to Seulgi.

"I know you're young, Lisa. But this is life."

"Stop." Lisa utters coldly.

"You keep on pushing people away! Where's the Lisa we know who's jolly and willing to take every risk for her parents? Where's the Lisa we know who always think about the others first than herself? You've changed, Lisa! You've changed the moment you met Miyeon!"

"Okay. She has nothing to do with this!"

"Oh yeah? Look, Lisa. Look around you! You've chosen her over your friends!"

"Because I loved her! And you guys didn't even give her a chance to prove herself to you!"

"Oh really? We accepted her eventhough her attitude stinks! And the love you're talking about? Come on, Lisa! You even disobeyed your parents because of her! And remember what your parents had gone through because of your '

love

' to her! If she really loves you, she won't tolerate you for doing such things! Dude, grow up!"

"Miyeon has nothing to do with that! You know what.. screw you! Screw all of you!"

"Okay. That's enough! There are other people here! Not just you two!" Seulgi stopped the two.

Lisa hissed and walks out. They just followed Lisa with their stares. Jennie and her friends are all shocked because of what's happening.

"Son Seungwan, that's too much." Seulgi utters.

"Yeah, unnie. You've gone a little overboard." Rosé commented.

"Maybe, she deserved it. She's stressing herself out. And us too."

"She's right. She didn't force us to be here, unnie." Mina said.

Wendy shakes her head and sits down again.

"I'm just helping her to think about the situation. Okay. We're here to help her, right? All of the things I've said are all true. You guys can't deny it. She's changed a lot when she met that girl."

"You're right about that." Rosé seconded.

"And this? This vacation that's supposed to be her way of thinking about everything? She just want to runaway from her parents. She doesn't really want to sign those papers. But I'm hoping that after everything I've said, though I know I hurt her feelings.. gosh! Now I feel guilty about it."

The girls chuckled.

"But yeah.. I hope that after the things I've said to her, I hope she considers it. I know she loves her parents eventhough she disobeyed them for the first time in her life. But I'm still hoping that she really would consider everything. This is the life we have, girls. This is the life she has and she just can't runaway from it. She'll realize it soon. You'll see."

"Sorry to ask.. but what papers is she running away from?" Dara cuts in.

"Apparently, she's the only daughter of her parents. She's the only heir of Manoban's and Bruschweiler's companies."

"Two companies?" Irene looked at Seulgi.

"Yeah.. I mean, not just two. You guys know Mr. Marco Bruschweiler?"

"The famous chef? Yes. We kinda heard about him already." Jisoo replied.

"Did you say Manoban?" Dara asks.

"Yes, unnie. You know them?" Seulgi looks at her.

"Yeah.. apparently."

"To continue.. Marco Brushweiler is Lisa's step-dad."

"He's Lisa's father?!" Jisoo got her eyes widen.

"Oh gosh.. and the Manoban's. They are all over Korea, right? I mean, their companies." Jisoo looked at Dara.

"Not just Korea. The homebase is in Thailand and they also have in some other countries. Anyway, yeah. She's the daughter. Her parents wanted her to sign the papers so that, all the shares and the companies will be under her name."

"Apparently, she doesn't want to sign it. Because she's running away from a big responsibility." Wendy said.

"I won't sign it either." Jennie, after so many years of being silent, finally speaks up.

"You said it yourself, unnie. It's a big responsibility. What if the company receives backlashes or any problems, it will be so much pressure on her."

The girls looked at Jennie.

"And she's young, you said. How old is she?"

"23?" Momo said.

"Too young for even one company to be under her name. So imagine.. if every single company of the Manoban's and Bruschweiler's will be under her name, what could bring that to Lisa.. I mean, put yourselves in her shoe. Try to see things in Lisa's perspective."

"That's why we're all here, her friends, to help her. And look. Sinb's even a year younger than Lisa but she manages to help her parents."

"Because you helped me a lot." Sinb utters and looks at her friends.

"Exactly. That's why we are here for each other."

"Exactly."

Jennie then looks at Lisa's friends one by one. And they all remained silent and realized something. Jennie nodded. She knows that they know what she wanted them to realize.

"Tell her that, unnie. Reassure her that you'll be with her. She asked you all to join her in this vacation because she's seeking for your help. She might not verbalize it but she needs you all." Jennie continues.

"She might not be the Lisa you all used to know but with all your help, who knows, she might come back. Don't force her. Wait until she's ready. And only Lisa would know when she's ready. In her own time and ways."

"That's our Jennie." Jisoo utters and feels proud of her best friend because they know everything she said is right.

"We'll do it, Jennie-yah.." Wendy said.

"Guys.. I'm so sorry for the scene earlier. That's really unprofessional of me. I'm really sorry." Wendy apologizes.

"It's fine. Just reconcile with her, Seungwan-ah.."

"And stop calling me that, Kang Seulgi."

The girls laughed.

Jennie feels relieved seeing her newly found friends reconcile. And that leaves to Lisa's decisions now.

Turned down

The girls have been waiting for Lisa. It's already night and they haven't seen her yet again after what happened during their breakfast. Jennie looks really worried too.

"HEEEYYY!!"

They all got startled when someone shouts behind them. They are having a bonfire near the shore again and Lisa suddenly popped from nowhere and she's really drunk.

Lisa sat on her feet beside Wendy and looks at her intently. Then she roamed her eyes to her friends one by one. Then drinks her bottle.

"Where were you, Lisa? We've been waiting for you." Wendy said.

"Really? After all that you've said to me? Tss. Stop playing. You all are so good at pretending."

"Lisa, look. I'm sorry for what happened this morning. I just got re-- Tss. Stop it. No one wants to hear your bullshits!"

Lisa stood up and throws the empty bottle of vodka she's been drinking to the sand and it's her third bottle already. She removes her clothes and wiggles a little then walks her way to the beach.

"Aish! This water is so damn cold!" Lisa snorted but still walks deeper.

She deeps her head and face to lessen her dizziness.

•••••

"She really got mad after all." Wendy utters.

"Let's give her space for now. We all know Lisa." Rosé said while

eyeing on the beach.

"This is for her though. I just really wanted her to understand everything." Wendy said again.

"We know, unnie. We all wanted that."

"I know I really went too far this morning. I just got really pissed of what's happening. And I feel guilty about it. Of course, I don't want her or any of you to get mad."

"Knowing Lisa, she'll forgive you, unnie. She's just drunk right now."

"Can I talk to her?" Jennie suddenly spoke up.

"Please.. maybe you could lighten her up a little." Seulgi said while nodding.

Jennie then stood up and walks to Lisa. She saw Lisa's floating on the water. She removes her clothes and swims closer to Lisa. Her eyes widen when she tries to stand up but she can't reach the sand underneath. Lisa noticed her and immediately held on her arm. She's saved again.

"What is wrong with you, Jennie-ssi?! You almost drown again! Who told you to come here?!"

Lisa got her senses back when she saw Jennie's clenching her eyes tight and she just noticed that she's yelling at her.

"Yah.. I-I'm sorry. I got you." Lisa pulled Jennie closer to her. The girl still can't reach the sand.

"I-I'm sorry. I j-just wanted to talk to you. I d-didn't know you're too far and it's too d-deep for me."

"Why are you here?"

"I said I wanted to talk to you."

"About what?"

"Your friends."

"Go back now. I don't wanna talk to anyone."

Lisa tries to pull Jennie to a shallower part and when she knows that Jennie could reach the sand, she loosen her grip to the older. Jennie stopped her by holding on to her wrist.

"No. Leave me alone for now. This is none of your business." Lisa utters coldly and removes Jennie's hands.

"You know what, Kim Jennie-ssi, I tend to distanced myself to straight people because I don't know what they are thinking about me or about our part in general."

"This has nothing to do with being straight or not. I'm trying to help--I don't need your help. Any of you. So please.. just go back there."

"You know what, fine. You're just showing me that your friends are right. That you keep on pushing people away when they only want is to help you."

"What do you know about me? Tss. You just met me and you're acting like you already know me."

"Well, maybe you're right. I don't know you. And I'm so stupid to even try to get to know you. Tss. Wendy unnie is right. Grow up, Lisa."

Jennie then walks her way out of the water and grabs her clothes then walks her way to her room. The girls saw Jennie walked out.

Lisa is left dumbfounded. She just ignores her and went back on swimming and floating.

"I guess, it didn't turn out well." Rosé mumbles.

"Why don't you try to talk to her, Rosé? For God's sake, she's your bestfriend."

"Exactly, unnie. She's my best friend. That's why I know what could

possibly happen if I try to approach her when she's like that."

"Aigoo~.."

The girls just shakes their heads.

•••••

They gave Lisa her space and time to think. Two days have already passed. Lisa's peers had the chance to talk to her. Luckily, they approached Lisa and she looks calm already. The day went so fast and it already afternoon and the sun is setting.

Lisa gathered all the courage to approach Jennie, who's sitting on the sand while watching the sunset. Lisa could feel her chest burning and about to explode in nervousness. She knows she offended Jennie in some ways and she needs to apologize.

"H-Hey.." Lisa's voice cracked.

Jennie just looked at her and stood up when Lisa's about to sit beside her.

"Yah.. where are you going?" Lisa followed her with her stare.

"I'm distancing myself to gay people because I don't know what they think of me who's straight."

Jennie continued walking when Lisa held on her wrist. The girl looked at her with straight face.

"Okay. Look. I'm sorry if I offended you the other night. There's just really so much going on in my mind and I---And you let your anger out to me? And your friends? I know, Lisa."

"That's why I'm apologizing. Please.. let's just talk. Give me just 5 minutes. I know your mad but please."

Jennie looked at Lisa in the eyes and sees her sincerity. She walks back to where she's sitting earlier.

"Fine. 5 minutes."

Lisa sits beside her.

"Thank you and I'm really sorry. They told me everything and how you stood up for me the other day." Lisa looked at her.

"I didn't do it just for you. I just wanted them to realize something."

"And they did. Thank you."

Lisa becomes silent. She doesn't know what to say anymore because all she really wanted to do is apologize to her.

"Your time is running."

"H-Ha? Y-Yeah.. it's just that.. I don't know what to say. All I think about is to really just apologize."

Jennie sighed.

"Know what Lisa. If you really want to make your parents proud, you really have to think whatever situation you're in. I'm not telling you to sign those papers they are talking about but just being you and knowing what you really want to do with your life, I think your parents will understand everything."

Lisa's just looking down then to the sunset while listening to Jennie.

"I'm scared, I guess."

Jennie turned to her.

"I'm used to being free. I can do what I wanted to do. I can go wherever I wanted to go. But thinking about what my parents want me to do, I'm scared that I might fail them. That I'm not used of handling a big responsibility. I'm working under my dad's supervision and he guides me really well. But I don't know if I could do it alone after I signed those papers."

"Is it really that hard, Lisa? I mean.. being an heir? Being rich?"

Lisa chuckled.

"What's with the sudden question?"

"I'm just curious. I'm not rich. I earn enough money to just feed myself and my family three times a day. And feed my fucking ex boyfriend too. And that's it. Waking up another morning with the same routine."

"Well, atleast, you don't have to feed him anymore." Lisa laughed. Jennie chuckled.

"I don't know. Just like what I'm always saying. I want to live a normal life. An ordinary person. And with all of this is going on, I'm so far from doing that. My dad really wants me to sign those papers and I don't know that maybe even after this vacation, I don't know if I'm ready for it yet."

"Your friends will help you. And your parents too. I don't know you, Lisa. And I don't know your friends. But as what I've been witnessing from this vacation, they will never let you go with this alone. I know they will support you on this."

"Should I sign it? Jennie-ssi?"

"Why are you asking me?" Jennie chuckles.

"Just.. tell me. In your perspective."

"Don't ask me. For my whole life I'm used to living in a small apartment unit with my parents and three cousins. We are happy eventhough we're lacking at something."

"That doesn't really help me at all."

"That's why I'm telling you not to ask me about it. It's for you to decide. Think about your parents. Think about everything that could help you to decide."

"Can I ask you one more thing, Jennie-ssi?"

"Hm?" Jennie looked at her. Lisa looked back at her.

"I-I know t-this is so sudden and I k-know that we just b-broke up

with our exes. B-But c-can I c-court yo--No, Lisa. I'm sorry." Jennie averted her gaze and looked down.

"N-No.. it's o-okay."

Lisa chuckles then stood up. Jennie stood up too and looked at her.

"I-I'm r-really sorry."

"N-No.. it's o-okay. Haha." Lisa fake laughed while wiping her shorts.

"You're not mad, are you? I'm really sorry. Come on, Lis. This vacation is fun. You're fun to be with. And I'm happy that I've met a friend like you."

'Friend. Right.'

Lisa thought.

"Don't ruin it, Lisa. You're a nice person. I'm comfortable with you. But I'm really sorry. It's not that I do--No, I get it. You don't have to explain."

"Yah.."

"No.. it's fine. I get it. I'm sorry I asked that. I almost forgot that you're straight and not into girls. I'm sorry." Lisa chuckles and walks away from Jennie.

Jennie heaves a breath and stared at the sunset that almost comes down. She sits again and combed her hair with her fingers. She looked back at Lisa and sighed.

'It's not that I don't like you, Lisa. I'm just scared too. I'm sorry.'

Jennie thought.

'I'm not used to this kind of feelings. I know this is something the moment you asked for my name. I know I've felt something weird in me but here I am, denying it even to myself. I'm just scared, Lisa. What people think.. what my parents would feel about this.. and how I will

handle that kind of relationship when I only had one and it was a boy. I'm happy being with you, Lisa. That I can't deny. I feel safe and secured. That's for sure. But I don't know why I'm scared. I don't know, Lisa. I'm so sorry.'

•••••

"Lisa-yah!! Come here! Aish!" Rosé chased Lisa because she got her phone again.

Lisa's been noticing Rosé is always on her phone these days. So when she got the chance, she stole her phone and runs. She immediately browses everything on Rosé's phone. She's not even thinking of what Rosé would feel because Rosé is doing it to her too when she has the chance. This time, Lisa's revenge.

"What?!" Lisa suddenly stopped that causes Rosé to bumped to her.

"Ahw! Fuck! Why did you stop?! FFS!"

"What is this?! OMG! Park Chaeyoung! I'm telling you to your parents!"

Lisa yelled while showing Chaeyoung her phone but the girl is having a hard time contemplating what Lisa is talking about because she knows she's not hiding something or doing something that could make her in trouble.

"WHO IS THIS GUY, PARK CHAEYOUNG?!" Lisa teases her and shouts it loudly, letting Jisoo heard it on purpose.

"What?! What guy are you talking about?! What the hell.." Rosé snatched her phone back.

"SAYING I LOVE YOU TO EACH OTHER?! OH GOSH! PARK CHAEYOUNG! I thought you're into Jisoo unnie?! What happened?!"

The girls looked at Jisoo then to the two again.

"YAH! I'm not texting a guy!"

Lisa is laughing as she went back to their table where everyone is in.

"I saw it. Oh gosh.."

Lisa noticed Jisoo is getting uncomfortable and looking down. She bursted out laughing again.

"Aigooo.. Jisoo unnie, are you okay? Are you jealous? Ohmyghad.. you two.. I'm just playing. I just read your messages with each other! No guys involved."

Jisoo glared at her and Rosé gives her smack on the head.

"AW! What the.." Lisa glared at Rosé.

"Stop messing with me, Pokpak!"

"Yah! Chipmunk! Stop calling me that!"

"FOR GOD's SAKE! WILL YOU TWO SHUT THe FUcK UP!!" Seulgi suddenly blurted out that makes all them startled and looked at her while furrowing her eyebrows to Rosé and Lisa.

"U-Unnie.." Lisa looked down and felt embarassed.

"M-Mianhae, u-unnie."

Seulgi suddenly walks out.

"What is going on right now.." Lisa scratches her head while staring at Seulgi.

"I t-think, s-she's mad at m-me.." Irene suddenly utters.

"Why?"

"She asked me out."

"And?"

The girls are focused in Irene.

"And I have a boyfriend."

"Oh damn.." Wendy said.

"Aigoo.. I can't deal with you, straight people." Lisa followed Seulgi.

Jennie got hit when she heard Lisa.

'I know she's upset.'

She thought.

Chance

Their vacation went so fast. Only 4 days left and they're going back to their business and busy life again.

Those days, Seulgi's been ignoring Irene. That goes with Lisa too to Jennie. But they still eats together and have fun together. Maybe, for the benefit of doubt. ChaeSoo are the only ones enjoying each other's company. Momo and Mina too. They are now playing volleyball again.

"Unnie.. that's your spot. You should've gotten the ball." Lisa retorted to Yerin.

"I know. I'm sorry."

"Let's just redo. Same strategy." Sinb said.

Lisa, Yerin, Seulgi, Sinb, Mina and Wendy is on the same team. While Jennie, Momo, Dara, Jisoo, Rosé and Irene on the other.

"Lisa!" Mina shouts.

They both run and blocks Momo's spike. Momo tries to save it but fail.

"Sorry, baby." Mina teases her.

"That's just one, baby. I'll save the next." Momo fired back.

"Ohhh~ I'm ready for it."

Sinb's served smoothly. Jennie received it and it went over because she hits it too hard. Wendy received it and passes to Mina. The girl tosses it to Lisa and when she spiked it, they all gasps when the ball hits Jennie's face. The girl drops on the sand.

"Sorry." Lisa utters coldly the moment she landed on the sand.

"Sht!" Rosé retorted.

"Lisa, that was too hard." Momo commented.

They all looked at Jennie worriedly when they saw her nose bleeds. The girl's hand shakes when she saw her blood.

"O-Oh my g-ghad.." Jennie whimps.

Jisoo immediately goes to her and looked at her worriedly.

"Jen, relax. I'm here." Jisoo utters anxiously and caressed Jennie's shoulders.

She helps Jennie to get up. Still, hands shaking. Lisa approached her but she tosses her hands.

"I'm sorry." Lisa utters coldly again.

"What are you apologizing for?! You did that on purpose!" Jennie suddenly blurted out.

"What? I didn't mean that!"

"Tss."

"How would I know where the ball would go?! And it's not my fault if you're not focus on the game!"

"Stop!" Jisoo glared at her.

"How is this my fault? And I said I was sorry. Tss."

"Let's go, Jen. Let check that out."

Jennie nodded and held on Jisoo's arms because she can't stand seeing her blood

again

. She used to not afraid of blood. But after Hanbin, she doesn't know what things that couldn't scare her anymore. And Jisoo knows that. That's why she acted that way also.

"Lisa.."

"I didn't mean it! Oh my ghad.. why would I hit her?!"

"We know that. But you should've atleast controlled your emotions."

"You're in control of the ball, Lisa."

"I'm sorry, okay. Aish!"

"Go to her and apologize sincerely."

"What? I already did."

"Just go." Seulgi insisted.

"Tsk."

•••••

Lisa knocks on Jennie's door and not a minute passed, Jisoo opened it.

"What?"

"Can I see her? I want to apologize."

Jisoo sighed and looked at her back. She mouthed Jennie that it is Lisa looking for her. Jennie just nodded. Jisoo then lets Lisa comes inside Jennie's room.

"Jen?" Jisoo looked at her. Jennie nodded, still wiping her nose with paper towels while sitting on her bed.

Lisa gazes at Jisoo as she walks out of the room.

"I-I'm sorry." Lisa utters, still standing behind Jennie's door.

"Why did you do it?"

"I told you I didn't mean it. Really."

"Oh really?"

Lisa sighed in disbelief.

"Yes. Really. Why would I hit you? Ghad.. is that really what you think of me?"

"You're in control of the ball."

"I know. But I didn't mean it. I'm so sorry. Please.."

Jennie's eyes widen when Lisa suddenly knelt down. She immediately walks to Lisa and pulls her up. But Lisa is not moving.

"Lisa.. stand up please."

"I'm really sorry. I didn't mean it. I swear. I would never hit you. I would never hurt you, unnie."

Jennie suddenly heard Lisa sniffs. She immediately knelt in front of her and caressed her face and hugs her.

"My ghad.. why are you crying?"

"I-I'm sorry. I really am. I feel hurt when I saw you dropped a while ago. I didn't mean it. Then I saw how your hands shaked when you saw blood. And I saw your face is so red. I can't even look at you right now. I just thought about Hanbin when I saw how scared you are. And I hate myself for ignoring what just happened. I'm really sorry, unnie. I'm sorry."

Jennie's heart is pounding so loud while hugging Lisa and her head is on Jennie's shoulders.

"S-Stop thinking about it. I'm fine."

She felt Lisa's head shakes.

"I'm really sorry."

'Why is she like this? Lis, why are you like this? I just rejected you. Twice. But why are you still like this to me?'

Jennie lifts Lisa's head and wipes her tears with the tissue papers.

"Please stop crying. You're giving me a hard time."

Lisa wipes her tears and sniffs.

"I'm sorry. I didn't mean it. Did I break your nose? Tell me where it hurts. Let me call Sowon unnie. She knows what to do."

Lisa stood up but Jennie stopped her.

"No need, Lisa. I'm fine."

"Are you sure?"

"Yeah.. see? The bleeding stopped."

"But your face is still red." Lisa averted her gaze from Jennie.

"I'm fine. Lisa, look at me."

Lisa's still looking down.

"Look at me."

Jennie touches Lisa's cheeks again and turns her face to look at her, but her eyes are down.

"Lisa, look at me." Jennie caressed Lisa's cheeks with her thumb. Lisa slowly looks at Jennie's face. But she closes her eyes again.

"I'm fine. Just.. stop feeling guilty about it. Though it still hurts."

Lisa turns her face to the side with her eyes closed.

"But hey.. I'm fine. Are you worried about me?"

Lisa slowly opens her eyes but still isn't looking at Jennie.

"Are you?" Jennie asks with her gummy smile.

Lisa furrowed her eyebrows and turns to Jennie.

"I'm not gonna cry in front of you if I'm not. Are you really asking me that? Tss."

Jennie smiles mischievously and Lisa got caught by her gummy smile again.

"You're crazy." Lisa mutters.

"Yah!" Jennie hits Lisa's arm.

"Ahw. What the hell.."

Jennie's still holding Lisa's cheeks while unknowingly, Lisa's hands are on her waist. The girl is staring at her. Looking at her straight in the eyes.

"What?"

Jennie is not responding. Just staring at Lisa.

'Should I give her a chance? Why am I even asking when I know I like her already....Yeah...Manoban, you just bent the straightness out of me too....'

"Yah!"

"Omo! Yah!"

Jennie got startled when Lisa suddenly raised her voice.

"Why are you looking at me like that?"

"Like what?"

"I d-don't know. It l-looks like....." Lisa sighed.

"Nevermind. Go get rest. I'm sorry again. I should go now." Lisa said and walks to the door when Jennie stopped her again.

"Can you stay? Just now."

"Why?"

"I j-just.. uhh.."

"Just rest, Jennie-ssi."

"Please.. stay. I just... uhh.. I w-want you to s-stay until I fall asleep."

"What? You're not a kid, Jennie-ssi."

"Please.."

Lisa turns to Jennie and looked at her pleading eyes. She heaves a breath and nodded.

"Fine. I'll stay until you fell asleep."

Jennie jumps joyfully and flashes her gummy smile again. Lisa can't help it but to smile too. Jennie pulled Lisa to her bed and she laid comfortably. She faced the opposite direction from Lisa and closes her eyes. But then she looked at Lisa again, who's quietly sitting on the side of her bed.

"Don't go out, okay. Stay with me."

"I'm not going anywhere." Lisa smiled at her.

Few moments have passed, Lisa chuckled when Jennie suddenly sits up and looked at her, pouting.

"You can't sleep?" Lisa giggles.

"Hmm." Jennie nodded.

Lisa suddenly laid beside her and she yelped when Lisa suddenly pulled her and her arm becomes her pillow.

Jennie felt relax when Lisa caresses her back. Then massages her temple and strokes her hair with her long fingers. Jennie closes her eyes and moves closer to Lisa. The younger keeps on doing it.

"Hmm.."

Jennie unconsciously lets out air through her nose because she feels good with what Lisa is doing. She's getting relax and feels her eyelids becomes heavier. Lisa keeps on doing it.

"L-Lis.."

"Hm?" Lisa responded with a hum but still her voice sounds deep.

"D-Did you d-do this to Miyeon?"

Lisa looked at her but the older is not looking. She thought of teasing Jennie.

"Yeah.."

"Then don't do it to me!" Jennie suddenly tosses Lisa's hand and sits up again. Lisa bursted out laughing and pulled Jennie again.

"Stop! Get off me!"

"I'm ju--stop! Aish!" Jennie retorted while pouting. Lisa smiled and finds it cute.

"I'm just joking, Jennie-ssi. I've never done this to her." Lisa then do it again to Jennie.

The older looks at her with furrowed eyebrows. Lisa looked back at her and giggles.

"I'm telling you the truth. I've never done this to anyone."

"Then what do you do when she can't sleep?"

Lisa looks at Jennie and raises her brow.

"You wouldn't wanna know, miss."

"Why? What is it? What do you do?"

Lisa looks at her again and she looks like she really wanna know.

"We make out."

"Yeah.. I don't wanna know." Jennie bowed her head down. Lisa just giggled at her actions because she really finds her cute and unconsciously kissed Jennie's forehead.

Jennie felt stiff when she did it and so is Lisa.

"I-I'm sorry. You're just really cute right now and I can't help myself."

"It's fine."

Lisa just sighed and then continued what she's doing.

"I feel so sleepy right now." Jennie mumbles, almost like a whisper.

"That's good. Have a good rest."

Lisa suddenly stopped and about to get up when Jennie stopped her again.

"Where are you going?" Jennie pouts.

"Sitting up and wait until you fell asleep."

"Can't you do that while laying beside me?"

"What? You know what.. you're confusing me right now. You rejected me twice and do all this things that making me expect and making my hopes up. Stop it, Jennie Kim."

Jennie looked down and pouts.

"I-I'm sorry."

"Now you're saying sorry. You're really an enigma."

"Just lay with me. Please."

Lisa looks at her again and nodded.

"Fine. Okay. And please go to sleep already."

Lisa laid beside her again but Jennie is not moving. Lisa looked at her confusedly.

"Lisa.. will you kiss me again?"

"What?"

"Kiss me. Again."

"Why would I do that?"

"Nevermind. Forget it. You can go now if you want to."

Jennie lied down and covers herself with blanket and closed her eyes. Lisa is just looking at her while laying down beside her. She just quietly staring at Jennie. She really don't understand why Jennie is like that to her. Lisa moves closer to Jennie and hugged her from behind.

"I'm sorry. I just don't wanna take advantage of you. I know you're confused right now. Please don't stress yourself. It's totally fine with me if you don't want me to court you. Atleast I can do this to you."

"Do what?"

"This. Hugging you right now. Feeling comfortable. I like this so much. Jennie Kim.. I like you so much..but.."

Lisa moves away a little when Jennie suddenly turns to face her and looks at her straight in her eyes.

"But.. I don't expect you to like me back. But yeah.. I just want you to know that I like you.. Jennie Kim. I li---"

Lisa lets out a breath through her nose when Jennie suddenly kissed her. Jennie kissed her. The older kissed her while pulling her closer and deepens the kiss. Jennie opens her mouth slightly and waits for Lisa's movement. The younger then inserted her tongue in Jennie's mouth just like how the older waited for it.

"L-Lisa.." Jennie breaks the kiss. Their foreheads on each other.

"I-I'm giving you chance."

Lisa lifts her head and looks at Jennie. The older nodded.

"I'm letting you court me. I'm giving you a chance to court me,

Lalisa Manoban."

"Really?!"

Lisa suddenly stood up and pulled Jennie to stand up too. Jennie is just laughing while Lisa jumping all over her room.

"Yah! It's just courting. We're not even dating yet." Jennie laughed. Lisa suddenly stopped from jumping.

"Oh? You're right." Lisa scratches her neck.

"You need to prove yourself to me, Manoban. Do your best and don't fail me." Jennie utters while her fists on her waist.

Lisa's face still looks so bright because Jennie gives her a chance to court her. Lisa suddenly hugs Jennie tight. She suddenly lifts Jennie that makes the girl yelped.

"Yah! Put me down!"

Lisa excitedly spins around while lifting Jennie. The older is just laughing while gripping on Lisa's shoulders tight.

"Oh ghad.. I feel dizzy."

Lisa puts Jennie down carefully and massages her head with her eyes closed. Jennie is just laughing at her.

"Aigoo.. Lisa, you're making my tummy hurts. HAHAHA!"

"Yah.. stop laughing.. let me just sit first. Gosh! I feel dizzy because you're so heavy."

"YAH!"

Lisa got startled at her yell.

"I'm not heavy!"

"I'm just joking." Lisa laughed.

"Get out of my room, Manoban!"

"Yah.. I'm sorry.." Lisa pouts but Jennie pushed her out.

"You're courting me right? So, go now and think of some ways to make my day extra special tomorrow." Jennie winks at Lisa before she closes her door.

Lisa shakes her head and giggles. Jennie then drops herself on her bed and buried on her face on her pillow and squeals like a dolphin while kicking her feet in the air. Lisa heard it and she can't help but to giggle again.

"She's so cute.." Lisa mumbles to herself.

Efforts

The moment Lisa reached her room. She immediately sat on her bed and think of what she could do on how to make Jennie's day extra special tomorrow. She suddenly stood up again and walks back and forth.

"Oh my ghad! I can't think of anything! I don't know how this courtship works. I've never courted anyone before. Aish! How am I supposed to do this?!"

Lisa keeps on walking back and forth while muttering the words. She really doesn't know how to court a girl because she has never done it before. Girls always come to her by themselves that's why she doesn't have to court them.

"Oh right! Park Chaeyoung!"

Lisa dashes out of her room goes to Rosé. She koncks on her door so many times, like banging the door and she's getting impatient already. Rosé opened the door looking pissed and wearing her bathrobe with towel on her head.

"What?!"

"Yo. Park Chaeyoung! I need your help!"

Lisa said while dashing inside Rosé's room.

"Help with what?" Rosé frowns as she closes the door.

"Uhh.. h-how to c-court.." Lisa utters and touches her nape.

"Court? Since when are you curious about that? You don't even do courting. Come on. Get out of my room and don't disturb me, I'm about to sleep."

"Yah.. I have to learn atleast the basics of courting. Please.. I'll treat

you lunch tomorrow."

Rosé looks at Lisa.

"Promise me."

"Promise. I'll treat you whatever you like."

"Okay. What do you want to know?"

"Uhh.. how? I don't know! Oh my ghad.." Lisa utters in frustration while clenching her head.

"Okay. You can start by being nice to her. I mean.. nicer.. oh my gosh.. candle-light dinner would be perfect. Every girl is so whipped for that."

"A date already? Isn't that too fast?"

"Nothing is too fast when you're trying to impress the girl, dude. What's too fast is you kissed her already. Aigoo.."

"What? W-What do you mean kissed... aigooo.. just continue."

Rosé laughed at Lisa's reactions.

"Okay. If you feel it's too fast. Then just first things first, tomorrow morning, treat her breakfast. You need to know if she wants to eat with her friends or just you. Just.. some ways to lessen the awkwardness."

"Is that it?"

"You need to impress her. I think, just by being yourself when you're with her will help a lot. Giving her some things that she likes. Yep. That's one too, I think. You should know what she likes and dislikes."

"Okay okay. I'll remember that."

"And don't ask her when she's going to yes or what. That's a big no, Lisa. You have to be patient with her decisions."

Lisa is nodding while listening to Rosé.

"You need to make her feel that you're willing to make her say that word. Courtship needs a lot of effort. Some people waited for months or even years just to make a girl say

yes."

"Just treat her nicely. Don't disappoint her. Know what.. you're really into her, aren't you? You've never done this to anyone even to your past relationships."

"Yeah.. it's just that.. I feel like.. I really want to prove that I'm worth it. I really like her, Chaeng. I really do."

"I know Jennie unnie would like it too if you just stay being yourself."

"W-What? J-Je..come on. I never said it's her. J-Just.. tell me more."

Rosé laughed so hard because she knows Lisa likes Jennie already.

"Tss. You can't lie to me."

"Shut up. I'll go now. Aish!"

Lisa stood up and reached the door.

"So.. I'll treat her breakfast tomorrow? Should I wake her up or?"

"It's up to you. You can ask Jisoo unnie to wake her up if you want to."

"I-I'll just w-wake her up myself."

"How about breakfast in bed, Lisa? Ever think about that? After you hit her with the ball earlier, I think, her face still hurts."

Lisa looks down and remembered.

"Yeah.. I didn't mean it. I really need to make it up to her."

"Hmm.." Rosé nodded and grins.

"W-What?"

"So it's Jennie unnie after all." Rosé teases.

Lisa flicks her forehead and runs outside her room.

"Yah! That hurts! Don't forget my lunch!"

"Arasseo! Thank you, Chong-ah!"

Rosé closes the door and smiles.

'Aigoo.. this girl. Courtship? She really like Jennie unnie that she's willing to do such thing.'

•••••

Lisa woke up early. Or she haven't got the chance to sleep because of thinking about how she will impress Jennie. She immediately took a bath and comes out of her room. She noticed that the sun isn't come out yet. She approaches Sowon and ask what time is it.

"Uhh.. oh? You're up early, young lady. It's 5:04AM." Sowon utters while looking at her watch.

"Thank you, unnie." she was about to walk but she stopped again.

"Btw unnie, is Taeyeon unnie there at the restaurant?"

"Uhh.. I think so. Maybe she's already preparing the foods. Why?"

"Uhh.. nothing. I'll be back here later."

"Okay, young lady."

"Don't call me that."

Lisa then dashes to the restaurant and looked for Taeyeon. She's the head of the restaurant and one of the restaurants owned by her dad.

"Uhh.. good morning, miss. Where's Taeyeon unnie?"

"Oh? Good morning, young lady. Taeyeon-ssi is in the kitchen. You

can see her inside."

"Great. Thank you. And just call me Lisa."

Lisa nodded to the girl and went inside the kitchen. She saw Taeyeon and immediately approaches her.

"Unnie! Good morning."

"Oh? Young lady, what brought you here? Let's go outside. You'd smell like smoke here." Taeyeon utters and waves her hands to Lisa.

"No no, unnie. It's fine. I just want to ask if you could teach me how to cook something for breakfast."

"Breakfast? Why?"

"I just want to cook for someone."

"Ohh~ our young lady is in love!"

"Yah! Unnie, keep it down."

Lisa covered Taeyeon's mouth and awkwardly giggles to the cooks inside while bowing.

"Hahaha! Sorry. Anyway, what do you have in mind?"

"What do you think is good for breakfast? Unnie.. I need it before 6 or 6:30."

"Uhh.. breakfast.." Taeyeon thinks.

"Have some bacons and eggs. Then garlic breads and put some sausages." one cook says.

"That could be. Thank you, Chanyeol-ssi."

"No worries. I sometimes cook breakfast for my girlfriend too."

The girls chuckled.

"So.. breakfast it is. Unnie, teach me."

"Ghad, young lady. It's just an egg. Come on. Here." Taeyeon grabs one egg and handed it to Lisa.

"And here's a bowl. Try to crack it on the side and here's the whisker."

Lisa hesitates at first. She doesn't know how to. She tried on one and her force was too much it breaks on her hand. Didn't even have the chance to go into the bowl.

"Aigooo.. this is gonna be a long morning."

"HiHi~ sorry."

"Come on. Try it again." Taeyeon utters while wiping the egg on the counter.

She grabs some bacons and breads. She prepares the frying pan and puts it on the stove. She pre-heats it while Lisa is still struggling on cracking the egg.

•••••

"Well.. this is better than nothing." Taeyeon said after Lisa did the plating.

"Come on. Use the overbed table. We have it in the storage room. Wait. Uhh.. Kookie boy. Kindly get the overbed table in the storage room and wash it. Then bring it to young lady."

Taeyeon asked one of their employees.

"Aight, ma'am. Young lady, here." Jungkook leads the way to the storage room.

"No. Young lady will wait for you outside."

"Okay, ma'am." the boy bowed to them.

•••••

Lisa carefully carries the mini table with the foods and a smoothie

to Jennie's room. She asked for Sowon's help to open the door. Luckily, Jennie isn't up yet.

"Unnie.. what time is it?" Lisa whispered.

"Uhh.. 6:45AM, young lady."

"Okay. Thank you."

Lisa went in and quietly closed the door. She carefully puts the table to the floor and sits beside Jennie.

She's not waking her up and just staring at the sleeping Jennie. Redness can still be seen to her face. Lisa unconsciously caressed her cheeks. She got startled when Jennie suddenly opened her eyes and sits up. Her eyes widen at Jennie because she looks frightened.

"Gosh! Lisa, you scared me."

"I'm sorry. Are you okay? You look so frightened."

"No no. I'm okay. What brought you here? And how did you open the door?"

Lisa just laughed when Jennie glared at her.

"Oh yeah.. you own this place. Anyway, what brought you here?"

"Uhh.. good morning. I brought you breakfast."

Lisa then reached for the overbed table and carefully puts it over Jennie's bed. The girl smiled automatically and gasps while covering her mouth.

"Whoa~ Lisa-yah.. this is so.. look at that burnt side. Oh my life." Jennie facepalmed herself while laughing.

"Uhh.. I-I'm sorry. I d-don't know how to cook. Don't eat it if you don't want to." Lisa forced a smile and looked down.

'Damnit! Jennie Kim. She made an effort and you just criticized it. Atleast appreciate what she's done! Pabo-yah!'

Jennie shakes her head.

"I'll eat it. Thank you." Jennie reached for Lisa's cheeks and caressed it.

Jennie grabs one bacon and bites.

"Oh wow. It's crispy. Just the way I like it."

She then grabs the spoon and fork to the bread and eggs.

"Oh?"

Lisa looked at her. Then Jennie reached for her mouth and spits something. She showed it to Lisa. She suddenly laughed again.

"Oh ghad.. an eggshell? Really? HAHA!"

Lisa furrowed her eyebrows to Jennie while pouting.

"Stop eating it! Aish!" Lisa grabs the plate but Jennie stopped her.

"Yah.. I'm eating." Jennie glared at her. Lisa gulped and puts back the plate.

"HAHA!" Jennie laughed again but then continued eating.

"Oh wow. I like this bread."

Lisa looked at her while she eats.

"Come on. Taste it." Jennie reached for Lisa's mouth and let her taste the bread. Lisa's eyes widen.

"It's too garlicy, right? HAHA!"

"Yah! I feel bad already. Stop teasing me. I woke up early for this. No! I didn't get enough sleep because I'm thinking on how to make your day extra special but you keep on teasing me! I don't even know how to court someone but I'm trying my best to impress you but you're just keep on laughing at my work! Stop eating if you don't want to."

"I'm finished."

"What?"

Lisa looked at her plate and the food is gone. Hennie drinks the smoothie and smiles at Lisa. She puts the overbed table to the side and looked at Lisa.

"Know what.. it doesn't look appealing but it doesn't taste bad after all."

"Stop teasing me."

"I'm not. It tastes good actually. The bread was just too garlicy but it's good. Thanks, Lis."

Jennie smiles to the younger and hugs her.

"Thank you." Jennie suddenly sniffs. Lisa wanted to look at her but Jennie tightens the hug and shakes her head.

"It's just that.. I've never experienced this." Jennie utters.

"Thanks for the effort."

Lisa smiles and caressed Jennie's back.

"Then I'll let you experience everything you haven't experienced yet. Though I don't know what they are but I'll do it, unnie. I'll make you happy, promise."

Jennie releases the hug and wipes her tears. Lisa helps her and smiles.

"Come on. Take a bath now. I think, your friends are waiting for you already." Lisa caressed Jennie's cheeks and unconsciously kissed her forehead again and dashes outside the room, bringing the overbed table. Jennie giggles and shakes her head.

•••••

"Hi, Jen. Looks like you're in good mood today." Irene greeted her.

Jennie approached her and clings her arms.

"Unnie.. she made me breakfast and she brings it to my room. She told me she didn't get enough sleep last night because she's thinking about what she could do."

"She's really exerting efforts." Jisoo commented.

"Yeah.. and I really appreciate it. This is the first time someone really makes an effort to me."

"It's because you only had one dickhead boyfriend." Dara uttered and the girls laughed.

"Yeah.." Jennie chuckles.

"Lisa-yah!!"

They heard Rosé's voice yelling again.

"You are too loud, Park Chaeyoung! My head is hurting! Don't start with me." Lisa glared at her.

Then her face lit up when she saw Jennie and her friends approaching. She smiles automatically and fixes her position to sit properly.

"Good morning, girls." Dara greeted them.

"Unnie, good morning. I thought your friends are coming?" Seulgi utters.

"Yeah.. they're on their way here." Dara answered.

"Hi.." Lisa greeted Jennie and pulls the chair. Jennie sits on it and smiles.

"Thank you."

Lisa just smiles and nodded. The girls lowkey smiles too.

"So.. someone already had her breakfast in bed. We'll just order ours." Jisoo teases and the girls laughed.

Lisa turned her face to the beach and pressed her lips together feeling so shy.

•••••

"Lisa, what are your plans? We only have 3 days left." Yerin asked.

Lisa looks at them quietly, thinking. Then her gaze stuck on Jennie and remembers everything they have talked about. Her parents and the likes.

"I'll tell you when we get back." she replied.

"Just don't forget that we're here. Don't hesitate to ask, okay?" Wendy looked at her. Lisa nodded.

"Ne, unnie. Thank you."

"Lisa-yah.. Eomoni keeps on texting me." Rosé said.

"What is she saying again?"

"Just updating me on what's happening there. She wanted me to tell you so that you're updated. New investors have come. The billing reached 12M. Oh gosh.. and they are losing 800k and they don't know where it goes."

"800k?!" Lisa looks at Rosé.

"Yeah.. they said that the billing doesn't met with our subcons."

"What? Did they check the billing twice? I mean.. they might missed some in the backcharges."

"They said that the billing dept already checked it twice. But when they went to have meeting with our subcons, they said that 800k is missing."

"Where did it go then? Gosh.. tell them to check it again. Every subcons. They're making hard for us."

"But on the positive side, Lisa-yah.." Lisa looks at Rosé again.

"They won the bidding for the subway. They took a part of it for structural again."

Rosé utters excitedly. Lisa just smiles and nodded.

"Ohh~ another money for the MBs." Seulgi said while grinning.

"Unnie.. the subway isn't started yet."

"But it will. Atleast they have another big project. By the way, how much is their fund for the subway?"

"Uhh.. as far as I can remember, mom told me that they have 12B for the start of it."

"12B?!" Jisoo looked at Lisa shockingly. Lisa nodded.

"Wow. That's a lot."

"And Lisa-yah.. one more thing. They almost finished the highrised project in Busan. Your mom told me that after your vacation, you need to come with them to have a major meeting with the subcons."

"What? Aigooo..." Lisa sighed and shakes her head while scrunching her face.

"Oh wait. I remember one of the employees in the PCG that they are overbilled in the highrised project. What if that was the 800k missing in the guideway? Tell my mom to check it out."

"Why don't you tell her?" Rosé handed Lisa her phone.

"Just do it. I don't wanna talk."

"Tss. Fine. I'll tell her right away,

young lady."

The girls laughed and teases Lisa.

"Our young lady is becoming a business woman already." Wendy teases.

"Young lady, have you eaten already? Let me buy you food." Momo teases her also.

"Shut up! And don't call me that. Aish!"

Lisa looks at them really pissed. But the girls just laughed including Jennie. Lisa just shakes her head and crosses her arms while the girls are still teasing her.

"By the way, baby.." Momo looks at Mina.

"How's your mom?"

"She's still sick. I'm really worried about her."

"She's sick?" Yerin looks at her.

"Ne, unnie. She's currently admitted at P&B hospital."

"P&B?" Jisoo looks at Mina then to her sister.

"Yeah.. she's really having a hard time to breathe these passed few days. She asked my dad to bring her to the hospital already to get her checked up."

"Unnie.." Jisoo utters to Dara and points at Mina.

"What's the patient's name, Mina-ssi?"

Mina then told Dara her mother's name.

"Okay. Let me follow up about her condition."

"Why?"

"I'm working there with this girl." Dara said and points at Irene.

"Oh.. thank you, unnie."

"Yep. No worries."

The girls continued eating and decided to roam around the place after.

•••••

"Guys. Let's do some island hopping." Rosé excitedly suggested.

"Whoa~ that's a good idea. Why are we thinking about those when we only have 3 days left.. aigoo.." Wendy said.

"Let's go. I'll go rent a boat." Lisa said. The girls nodded.

"Hey.. do you want to go with me?" Lisa looks at Jennie and smiles. Jennie smiles back and excitedly walks to her.

JenLisa walks closer to the boat renting area and calls the guy.

"Uhh.. sir, good morning. How much is for the Island hopping?"

"$40 for 2 hours, ma'am. But for you, it's free."

"No no. I'll pay for it, sir."

"No, young lady. We'll be fine. Plus your resort is giving us too much." The man bowed to Lisa.

"No, sir. I insist. Just here."

Lisa gives the man $50. The man gasps and shakes his head.

"I can't take that, young lady. I'm sorry." the man bowed to her many times.

Lisa reached for the man's hand and puts the money in it.

"Please, sir. It's the least I can do."

"Your parents have done so many things for us already, young lady. I can't take this. Please.. just settle on the boat with your friends and we'll get you to some islands." The man gives back Lisa the money.

"No, sir. You'll get this or you won't get anything for the whole day?"

"Lisa.." Jennie hits her arm.

"Sir, please." Lisa smiles to the man.

The man just quietly accepted it and bowed many times to Lisa again. She then calls the others and prepares. They wore the life vests and hopped on the boat.

"Okay! Island hopping, here we come!" Rosé yelled out.

Momo looks at Mina who's been looking at her phone and really looks worried. She puts her arm over the girl's shoulders and caressed it.

"She'll be fine, baby. Your mom is the bravest woman I've ever met. Well next to my mother." Momo chuckles and that makes Mina giggles too.

Then the man started the engine.

[image]

Rewrite the stars

The girls enjoyed their ride. Rosé reached for the waters as the boat goes faster. She immediately pulled back when she saw something under the waters.

"Oh my ghad.. are there sharks in here?"

She looks at the man with wide eyes. The man laughed and shakes her head.

"Whales and dolphins, ma'am."

"Really?! That scared the hell out of me! I think I saw one!"

The girls leaned to see what Rosé is talking about and when they did, they saw dolphins and a big whale.

"Oh gosh.. why does it looks so scary. They're not harmful, right?" Lisa utters and looks at the man.

The man stops the engine and walks to side. The girls enjoys the view. Jennie leans also and watches the dolphins. Lisa looks at her while her gummy smile is flashing.

"They're so cute." Jennie utters while watching. She doesn't noticed Lisa's been staring at her.

"You're cuter."

Jennie then turns to her and saw Lisa's smiling from ear to ear.

"You can do this to them, young lady." the man utters and they watched him stretches his arms and opened his palm. The dolphin jumps and he touches his long mouth.

"Whoa~ let me try." Lisa stretches her arms too.

The dolphins started to jump and they all are excited playing with them. Jennie tries it and she immediately pulls her arms, looking like a little kid who's scared.

"Oh my ghad.. I touched it." Jennie excitedly utters but looks afraid. Lisa laughed at her.

"Try it again."

"No. I'm scared."

"HAHA!"

The boat suddenly wiggles a little and they held on to the side. Lisa immediately holds Jennie's waist unconsciously.

"It happens. The whale is sometimes playing with the visitors too. She's hitting the boat on purpose. But don't worry. It's safe." The man said.

"Let's get going. Please be seated." The man utters again and starts the engine.

"By the way, ma'ams. We have some feeds for the fishes at the back. You can get it and throw some."

"Look at that. The water is so clear we can see the under. The corals are so beautiful." Momo utters and captures them.

"Sad. My phone got broken." Lisa mumbles.

"You threw it to the wall." Jennie chuckles.

"Yeah.." Lisa chuckles too.

"You can use mine. Here." Jennie handed her phone to Lisa.

The younger didn't hesitate to borrow it because she loves taking photos.

"Lisa.. Jennie.." Jisoo calls and took a photo of them.

"Yah.." Jennie muttered.

"What? You look good together."

"I know. But--Wow." Jisoo laughed.

Jennie just noticed what she just said and looks at Lisa who's smiling like an idiot. Jennie turns to the side and hides her blush.

"Aigoo.. just say yes already."

"Unnie.. I just started courting her. Don't pressure her. I can wait." Lisa utters sincerely and smiles sweetly to Jennie.

"Damn! What is that now?" Momo mutters and looks shocked.

"Uhh.. that's not supposed to be there." The man said and he speeds up the boat.

"Oh my ghad.. what is that?"

"An oar fish. That can't be in a shallow water. It supposed to be in the deep. Well, this is deep. But oar fishes stays in much deeper waters."

"My gosh.. this is suddenly becomes scary." Sinb muttered.

"Hold tight, ma'ams. We're speeding up to the next island."

The girls did what the man says. Jennie unconsciously holds Lisa's hand tight which makes the younger looks at her. She holds her hand tighter.

"It's okay, unnie. I'm with you."

"Motion sickness suddenly hits me."

"Oh you have motion sickness."

"Yeah.." Jennie replied while holding her head.

"Jen, I brought this. Just in case." Jisoo handed Jennie something.

"Rub it on your head and sniff on it a little too."

Jennie just nodded but she's just holding the thing. She leans her head on Lisa's shoulders and closes her eyes.

"Give me that. Let me rub it on your head." Lisa reached for the thing.

She puts a little amount on her finger and rubs it on Jennie's temples. She then moves it closer to Jennie's nose to let her sniff the scent.

"Thank you."

Lisa nodded and let her rest on her shoulders again.

•••••

"We're here. This is the last. You can go grab some lunch on nearby eatery. We have it here." The man utters as he slows down the boat.

The girls hopped down one by one. Lisa supports Jennie and she didn't let her of her hand.

"You can remove your life vests for now, ma'ams. So that you can roam around the island freely and comfortably."

The girls nodded. Lisa untied Jennie's life vest and removes it after hers. She looks at the older and caressed her cheeks.

"Still okay?"

"Yeah.." Jennie nodded.

"Come on. Let's have our lunch. Sir, come eat with us."

"No, young lady. I have my own lunch here." The man showed his lunch box.

"My wife cooks it for me." The man smiles while looking at his food.

"Ohh~ is she a good cook?"

"Yes, young lady. That I can be proud of. She's an amazing woman."

"Do you have kids?"

"Yeah.. I have a son and a daughter."

"How old are they?"

"My son is 8 and his sister is 7."

"Wow. Let me meet them some other times, sir."

"Sure will, young lady."

Lisa smiles and then they walk to the nearby eatery.

"Whoa~ there's so many!!" Rosé excitedly uttered while jumping.

"Ma'am, this is our best seller." The woman points on the food on the menu.

"Let me have it. I wanna taste them all! Oh gosh!" Rosé excitedly squealing.

"Can you calm down, Park Chaeyoung! You glutton freak!" Lisa retorted.

"Yah! I'm happy with my foods. So shut up!" Rosé retorted back. The girls just shakes their heads while laughing.

Then they heard some chattings around them.

"Sino sila, pre?" one man said to the man who's driving the boat.

"Ahh.. mga boss ko sila."

"Ang gaganda ah."

The man just laughed and continued eating.

"Young lady, the guy told me that you have to taste this one." The man said when he approached Lisa.

"Which one?"

"This. It's called Sisig. And that's a filipino food. Actually, some of the foods here are filipino foods. They all good. Especially, this."

The man points at one again.

"Tapsilog. That's really good."

"Oh really? Ma'am, let us have this.. what's this again?"

"Sisig."

"Yeah.. that. Then this?"

"Tapsilog."

"Yeah.."

"Okay, young lady. Be right back with your orders."

Lisa nodded then turns to their driver again.

"By the way, sir. What were you talking about with that man? I saw you looking at us a while ago."

"Oh.. he said you're all beautiful." the man utters then smiles.

"So you're a filipino too?"

"Yes, young lady."

"Ohh.. okay. You're korean is good."

"And so it yours, young lady."

Lisa giggles.

"Thank you, sir."

"You're welcome, young lady." the man bowed and walks back to his table again.

•••••

"Here's your sizzling sisig, young lady. Be careful. It's hot."

The woman breaks an egg to top it off.

"You can stir it after you squeeze this lime on it. Promise, it will taste so good." the woman said and smiles.

"Thank you." Lisa smiles. (I wish the girls could really taste the Sisig. S/O FILO BLINKS WHO LOVES SISIG! HAHA!)

The girls started to eat and they're in awe with the foods because it really satisfies their craving and how good the foods are.

•••••

"Hoo! That was really good. Admit it, girls." Wendy said.

"Yeah.. gosh! I'm so full. Can we have dessert?" Rosé said.

"What the.. full? Then you're asking for dessert? Wow." Lisa snorted.

Jisoo giggles while looking at Rosé.

"I didn't know you can eat that good, Chaeyoung-ah.." Jisoo utters while giggling.

"You don't know how good I can eat unti--Yah.. Park Chaeyoung.. no. Not here."

"Yah.. Lalisa!"

Their friends laughed.

"What? Did I say something wrong?" Rosé innocently looks at her friends.

"HAHAHA! You were about to. Ghad Park Chaeyoung!" Yerin laughed at her.

"What? Aish!"

Jennie and her friends are all confused of what they are talking about. Jennie taps Lisa's arms. The younger shakes her head.

"Just.. don't mind her." Lisa looks at Jennie while shaking her head.

•••••

The girls went back to the resort right before the sun goes down. It's 5PM already and sun is setting. Lisa looks at Jennie.

"Hey.. are you tired already?"

"Not really. Why?"

"Uhh.. I uhh.. I.. w-will.. c-can.. you--"

Lisa got cut when Jennie suddenly laughed.

"Lisa, will you stop being so nervous around me.. it's okay. What is it?"

"Uhh.. come with me?"

"Sure. Where?"

"It's uhh.. it's a surprise."

Lisa smiles sweetly to Jennie and offered her arm. Jennie didn't hesitate to wrap her arms around Lisa's arm. The two walks to some wood paths over the beach.

"Wait. Wear this." Lisa gets the handkerchief from her pocket and tied it around Jennie's eyes.

"You're not gonna leave me here alone, are you?"

"No.." Lisa chuckles. She then holds Jennie's waist and her arm to guide her walk.

Few minutes of walking and Jennie felt the sand on her feet again.

"Are we there yet?"

"Just a little more. No peeking, Jennie-ssi."

Few moments and they finally stopped. Lisa slowly removes the

handkerchief on Jennie's eyes. The moment Jennie recovers from the blurriness, she gasps of what she's seeing. Her heart pounds so fast again.

"H-How? W-When did y-you...L-Lisa.."

Jennie suddenly wraps her arms around Lisa's waist and buried her face on Lisa's neck. The younger chuckles.

"T-This is too much, Lisa. I don't deserve all of this."

"Of course you do. You deserve so many things, Jennie-ssi. Let's go." Lisa holds Jennie's hand and walks closer to the table.

She pulls the chair for Jennie and pushes it a little to make her comfortable. She then sits on the other. She nodded to the waiter near them and they started to serve the foods and puts wine on their glasses. They started eating after the waiter walks back to his position.

"Oh gosh.. I still can't...this is too much.."

"Is it? I think it's not. We didn't even change our clothes." Lisa laughed.

Jennie smiles seeing Lisa laughed genuinely. Lisa suddenly stopped laughing when she saw Jennie is staring at her.

"W-Why?"

"Nothing. You look happy."

"I'm always like this."

"No. Like, real happy. Genuine."

"Well.. thanks to you, I guess."

"Why me?"

"I guess, I'm happy being with you."

Jennie giggles and blushes.

"And you are so red right now."

"N-No, I'm not." Jennie snorted and drinks her wine straightly.

Lisa chuckles while Jennie pours some again on her glass and drinks it again.

"Yah.. slowly. Atleast finish the food. This steak is so good. For real. I've got nothing to say."

"Yes, you're right. Atleast it's not burned."

"Yah.."

Jennie laughed and that makes Lisa laughed too.

"Why am I so bad at cooking.. my gosh.. I'm happy you still ate that breakfast. Even Taeyeon unnie got a hard time teaching me."

"Hey.. is your head still hurting? I heard you yelled at Rosé this morning."

"No, I'm fine." Lisa smiles.

"I'm more than fine, Jennie-ssi, thanks to you."

"Be honest with me, Lis. Did you even sleep last night?"

"I did, I think. Uhh.. for 2 hours, I guess."

"What? You didn't have to do that."

"Of course I have to. I'm courting you and I want to make some efforts for you. I told you, I'll let you experience many things." Lisa smiles at her sweetly.

'Do I even deserve you, Lisa? You already showed me so much just for today. Actually, I wanna say yes already to you. You never fail to impress me every time you see me. To be honest, you don't have to do this courting, I can just say yes and be your girlfriend. But why am I like this? Why do I feel like I don't deserve to be your girl? I'm so scared, Lis. I really am.'

"Hey.. are you okay?"

"H-Ha? Uhh yes. I'm sorry. I'm just thinking about something."

"Are you sure you're okay?"

"I'm fine. I'm sorry I'm spacing out in the middle of our dinner."

"It's okay." Lisa smiles and drinks wine.

"Hey.. I'm not pressuring you, okay. Just take your time. I can wait. Really. Please don't overthink this."

"No no. I am not, actually. I just really appreciate everything, Lisa. Everything that you've done to me for the day.. I appreciate it all. This is the first time of everything, to be honest. And I don't know if thank you is enough."

"Hey.. it's okay." Lisa utters and moves her chair closer to Jennie and puts her arm over the girl's shoulder and caresses her shoulders and arm.

Then suddenly they heard some music being played.

"Hello.. hello.. mic check."

Jennie giggles when she heard the voice.

"That's Chaeyoung, right?"

"Yep. I asked them to prepare something for us."

Then they see the girls walking towards them. Rosé carrying her guitar and a chair. Lisa laughed because she looks really struggling with carrying those.

Some of the girls stayed from afar, watching them, while Rosé and Jisoo sits near JenLisa.

"Oh? Unnie?" Jennie gasps. Jisoo just smiled at her.

"Unnie.. ready?" Rosé looks at Jisoo. The older nodded.

Rosé strummed her guitar and really focused on what she's doing. She then started.

You know I want you

It's not a secret I try to hide

I know you want me

So don't keep saying our hands are tied

You claim it's not in the cards

Fate is pulling you miles away

And out of reach from me

But you're here in my heart

Lisa grabs Jennie's hand and holds it tight while watching Chaeyoung singing. Jennie looks at Lisa and her heart beats so fast.

So who can stop me if I decide

That you're my destiny?

"Don't let go." Lisa mumbles, still not looking at Jennie.

What if we rewrite the stars?

Say you were made to be mine

"Listen to the lyrics. That's all I wanted to say." she mumbles again but still not looking at the girl beside her.

Nothing could keep us apart

You'd be the one I was meant to find

It's up to you, and it's up to me

No one can say what we get to be

So why don't we rewrite the stars?

Maybe the world could be ours

Tonight

Jennie looked down. And turns to Rosé and Jisoo while they are singing. She suddenly felt something and it makes her chest burns.

You think it's easy

"Now, listen to the lyrics also, Lisa. This is what I want you to realize if we continue this." Jennie suddenly mumbles and looked down.

You think I don't want to run to you

But there are mountains

"I'm not rich, Lisa. I don't think I even deserve to be loved by you."

And there are doors that we can't walk through

"You are beyond me. Even to my friends. I don't think I deserve them."

Lisa looked at Jennie.

I know you're wondering why

Because we're able to be

Just you and me

Within these walls

But when we go outside

You're going to wake up and see that it was hopeless after all

"Lisa, I don't know if my parents would allow me with this kind of relationship. And I don't think your parents would still allow you too after what happened to you and Miyeon. Mostly my parents."

"Are you afraid? We can talk to them, Jennie-ssi. I'll face your parents. I'll be by your side."

Jennie shakes her head.

"You don't understand, Lisa. I'm their only daughter too. And.. they're expecting so much from me."

It feels impossible (it's not impossible)

Is it impossible?

Say that it's possible

"Yeah.. please say it's possible. But I'm not forcing you. Just give me more time to prove myself to you." Lisa's voice started to shake.

"Lis.. I'm not telling you to stop. Actually, I keep on denying it to myself but the truth is I'm starting to like you too."

"Isn't that a good thing?"

"Lis, you don't understand."

How do we rewrite the stars?

Say you were made to be mine?

Nothing can keep us apart

'Cause you are the one I was meant to find

"Then make me understand. Please.."

It's up to you

And it's up to me

No one can say what we get to be

And why don't we rewrite the stars?

Changing the world to be ours

"I don't want to disappoint my parents."

"Seems like you really want me to stop this courtship. I don't understand. We had a good start of the day."

"No.. I mean, I know. But I need to think about the other circumstances too. I need to have my options too."

"Option? So I'm just an option to you? Okay. Wow. Okay. You know what.. fine. Okay. Let's just finish this and tomorrow I won't bother you anymore."

You know I want you

It's not a secret I try to hide

But I can't have you

We're bound to break and my hands are tied

"We're bound to break..." Lisa chuckles in a not-so-nice way.

"Park Chaeyoung, Jisoo unnie.. stop it now. Thank you. You can go back to your room."

"I thought two songs?"

"No. It's fine. This is the last.. thank you."

"Lisa.." Jennie looked at her.

"Oh? Okay. Then we're heading back now."

"Yeah thanks."

"Just finish everything. I'm sorry for everything. Just forget about this tomorrow."

"Lisa.. please. I'm not telling you to stop. I'm just really scared. You don't know how much my parents is expecting from me. And this.. all of this.. I don't know what they would think of me, Lisa.. atleast consider my feelings too."

"I'm considering your feelings that's why I'm gonna stop courting you. Yes, you're not telling me to stop but everything you're saying right now making it looks like you want me to stop already." Lisa drinks the wine and pours another.

"Please.. I like you.. that's the truth."

"You're not even willing to fight for this. We haven't even started yet and you're already giving up."

"Because I'm scared! This is all new to me! Everything I've been feeling and getting in this vacation are all new to me, Lisa! Why can't you understand that?! And my parents.. I don't know what they would think of me when they found out that I like a girl. Or even possibly love a girl already!"

Lisa looked at her with wide eyes when she stood up and rants. Jennie's ranting but Lisa is still sitting just looking at her.

"I don't know if they would still accept me as their daughter if they found out! And you're rich, Lisa! And I'm just a poor girl.. I don't even know how to even face your parents if this continue.. I don't know if I could impress them with just being me.. I'm scared.. I'm so scared. You are so beyond me, Lisa."

Lisa stood up and hugs Jennie because she's crying.

"You know what.. you said so many things but my ears just stuck on one."

Jennie keeps on crying.

"Please stop doubting yourself, Jennie-ssi. You're a wonderful woman. You deserve all the love. You're one sweet girl. If your problem is your parents, I will meet them. I'll face them myself and introduce myself as your suitor. I'll fight with you. Don't be scared. I won't leave you hanging. I promise you."

"I'm scared.. what if they can't accept us? Or me being their daughter?" Jennie looks up to Lisa.

"Don't think about that. Think positive, unnie. I will make them

accept us. I promise you that."

Jennie furrowed her eyebrows to Lisa.

"You're not gonna send them death threats, are you?"

Lisa bursted out laughing. And the girls also.

"What? I thought you girls left already.." Lisa turns to them.

"Nope. We're here to support you both. Whatever fight you're talking about, we're all in. We are not gonna let the two of you suffer." Rosé utters and giggles with the girls.

Jennie smiles sweetly and wipes her tears with the napkin and faced Lisa.

"Lisa.."

Lisa turns to her after looking at the girls.

"Let's give it a try."

"W-What?" Lisa looks at the girl confusedly.

She heard the girls gasped. She looked at them and turns to Jennie again.

"Let's be together."

Lisa gasps.

"Y-You .. you mean.. we.."

"

Yes

." Jennie flashes her gummy smile again to Lisa.

"Really?! Omg! Thank you!" Lisa suddenly lifts Jennie again that made her yelp.

"Yaah!!" Jennie squeals.

"Thank you! Thank you so much! Omg! I will never hurt you. I will never let you down. I promise."

"I know.. yeah.."

Lisa runs around the area while raising her fists in the air. She approached Chaeyoung and holds her hands and jumps like a kid.

"I'll treat you everything you like, Park Chaeyoung! Girls! Thank you for all the help! Omg!"

"Congrats, Lisa-yah!"

"Wooo! That's our young lady!"

The girls laughed at Momo when she yelled it.

Lisa runs back to Jennie and hugs her tight excitedly.

"Okay. Calm down now, you dork." Jennie utters while laughing.

Lisa stopped from jumping and running. She's panting while looking at Jennie and smiling from ear to ear.

"Omg! This is the best day of my life. Thank you, Jennie Kim. Just like the song.."

"No one can keep us apart. Cause you are the one I was meant to find."

Lisa sings the part and Jennie gasps because of her voice.

Same damn reason

The girls are now walking back to their rooms. Lisa accompanied

her girlfriend

to her room. Lisa looked down and smiles shyly to Jennie.

"Thank you for today, especially tonight." Lisa utters.

"Shouldn't I be the one saying that?" Jennie uttered back. Lisa just giggles and looks at her.

"But seriously, thank you for giving this a shot."

"No, thank you for everything. Though I'm still scared.. but I'll fight with you whatever the outcome might be."

"Don't be scared. I'll be with you all the way. I promise you that."

Jennie suddenly pulled Lisa inside her room and closes the door behind her. She then locks it and turns the lights off.

"I really wanted to do this since earlier. I just don't know how because our friends are watching us."

"Do what?"

Jennie suddenly kissed Lisa hungrily which the younger didn't fight back. She wraps her arms around Jennie's small waist while the older slowly snakes around her neck.

"Did you lock the door on purpose, Jennie Kim?" Lisa whispered and smirks.

"What?"

"Nothing."

Then they continued their kiss. Lisa pulled Jennie closer that makes her moans through her nose. She pulled Lisa's nape tight and deepens the kiss.

"Y-You're...turning me...on.." Lisa pushes Jennie a little because she doesn't want to take advantage of the girl.

Jennie looks at her surprised.

"I-I'm sorry.. I j-just can't h-help it. I don't k-know why but I l-like the touch of y-your lips with mine."

Jennie tries to say even under the dark. She knows Lisa doesn't see her blushing but she still feels shy about it.

"I can imagine how red your face is now, Jennie-ssi." Lisa giggles a bit.

"S-Shut up. I'm not." Jennie hits her arm slightly.

Lisa cups Jennie's cheeks and lifted it up to face her.

"I can still see how beautiful you are even under the dark."

Lisa kisses her again softly. She felt Jennie's grip got tight on her waist. She deepens the kiss and slowly pushes Jennie to her bed.

The girl got surprised when Lisa's suddenly on top of her. The younger kisses her again. Jennie's heart is beating so fast. Lisa went down to her neck. She felt something again and closes her eyes. But her grip on Lisa's shoulders and neck is getting really tight.

Lisa moves herself and lifted Jennie's thighs while squeezing it. Jennie gasps and breaks the kiss.

"L-Lisa.."

Lisa stops and looked at Jennie. The girl is avoiding her stare.

"I'm sorry.."

Lisa was about to get up when Jennie stops her.

"I-I haven't d-done this b-before. I-I'm still ...y-you know.."

"Yep. I understand."

Lisa smiles and gives Jennie a long kiss before getting up. Jennie gets up and holds Lisa's hands.

"I-I'm sorry, Lis."

"It's okay."

"P-Please understand. I-I'm not r-ready for it. Please.. I'm so sorry.. sorry.."

Lisa's eyes widen when Jennie suddenly cries. She immediately hugged the girl.

"Why are you crying?"

Lisa turns on the lights and Jennie immediately averted her face to Lisa.

"Hey.. why? What's happening? I totally understand it, unnie. You don't have to cry. I get it, okay. I'm sorry. Did I offended you in some ways? Yah.. why are you crying?"

Lisa hugs her again after wiping her tears.

"N-No.. it's just that.. t-this thing was also m-made

him

changed. T-This is the reason w-why he changed a lot towards me. I can't just do it. I-I'm not r-ready for it y-yet.."

"Hey ..I'm not him, okay. I know how to respect girls or even other people. I understand that you're not yet ready. I'm sorry if I forced you on something."

"No.. no. You didn't." Jennie immediately wraps her arms around Lisa's waist. Lisa hugged her back.

"And please.. stop thinking about that ex of yours. It's really

annoying."

Jennie looked at her and chuckles while wiping her tears.

"Now, you're laughing? Aigooo.."

"I'm just relieved that you're not mad at me."

Jennie hugged Lisa tight while the younger caresses her back.

"Come on. Have a rest now. I'll go to my room. By the way, what do you want for breakfast?" Lisa asks while hugging each other and looking at each other's face.

"You don't have to cook."

Lisa pouts.

"No. I mean.. just get a proper sleep and let's have breakfast with them."

"Really? You like that?" Lisa mumbles while wiping some excess tears on Jennie's cheeks.

"Hmm.." Jennie nodded while looking at Lisa and hugging her.

"Should I wake you up then? tomorrow?"

"Hmm.." Jennie nodded again.

"Okay." Lisa pecks on Jennie's lips.

"Lisa.."

Lisa arched her eyebrows to Jennie.

"Please don't change. I mean.. I wish you're always like this."

"Why? What am I right now?"

"You're sweet. You love your friends and family. You're an easy-go-lucky kind of a person and you are so cute. You're gorgeous. I wonder how many boys are lining up to get you."

"Uhh.. just some.. more are girls.." Lisa teases.

Jennie hits her arm and glares at her.

"Ahw! O-Oh.. I-I'm just joking."

"That will change, Manoban. I won't let any girls look at you. I won't let them talk to you or even get close to you. I'm gonna bury them alive. I'll include you if you're naughty."

Lisa's eyes widen and her heart beats fast because of fear.

"Y-You're scarier than I thought, Jennie Kim."

"And you don't want to feel my wrath, Manoban."

"Y-Yes, ma'am."

Lisa squeezes Jennie's cheeks and kissed her on the lips.

"I'll go now. You should rest now too. Okay."

"Okay. Bye.."

"Bye.."

Jennie gives Lisa a peck on her cheek but it didn't satisfy Lisa. She pulled the older closer and kissed her torridly.

"Gosh.. L-Lis.."

"I'm sorry.. I just can't help it. I-I should probably go now before something happens."

Jennie's eyes widen.

"Yeah.. you need to go now. Bye.. wake me up tomorrow, okay."

Lisa nodded and walks to her room smiling from ear to ear.

•••••

"Chong-ah~ "

Lisa knocks on Rosé's door. She wanted to borrow her phone because she wanted to see what's happening in their company's website.

"Chong-ah!!" Lisa banged her door again.

"WHAT IS IT THIS TIME, Pokpak?!"

"Can I borrow your phone?"

"No."

Rosé was about to close the door but Lisa stopped it.

"I just wanna see the company's website."

"Why? I updated you already."

"Well.. I wanted to read it. I'm thinking on considering things, Chaeng. Please.. just this one. Pleasseee~"

Lisa uses her aegyo to Rosé. The girl just scrunches her face but then went inside and gets her phone. She handed it to Lisa.

"Wait." Rosé withdraws it again.

"Just the site. No browsing on my gallery or even in my inbox. Got it?"

"Fine." Lisa sighed.

•••••

Lisa slowly walks to the beach while logging in to their website. She decided not to wake up Jennie yet since she knows that the girl maybe tired. She sits on the chairs near their restaurant.

She's now on the homepage. She sees the bidding on Subway. The project they are currently been doing. The highrises. The costs of all of the projects can only be seen by the admins. And she's one of the admins so she went on the cost control thread.

She's busy reading the website when she saw Jennie walking

towards the shore from the room. She thought of startling her and she's about to walk to her when she saw someone followed her from the same direction.

Her heart wants to come out of her chest when she saw Hanbin walks towards Jennie. She saw the girl looked at him and her expression is different. She still looks scared but she looks calm. They stopped near the shore, standing side by side. Lisa got stiff when Jennie lets Hanbin hugged her.

•••••

"I'm sorry, Hanbin. But my decision is final." Jennie utters while standing in front of Hanbin.

She got startled when the guy suddenly hugs her. She got more startled when she heard Hanbin sniffs. She lifts her hands, hesitated at first, but then she lifted her hands and caressed Hanbin's back.

"P-Please.. I'm sorry. I r-regret everything. P-please Jennie.. forgive me.. I k-know.. it's not enough.. b-but p-please.. let me prove that I can change for the b-better.. j-just.. don't leave me.."

Next thing Jennie knew, her tears and falling too. Her head is hurting, her chest is pounding so fast. She then releases the hug.

"I'm sorry.. I can't, Hanbin. I'm starting to forget you.. to forget everything because I was so tired. I loved you with all my heart and you know that.. I loved you eventhough it hurts me so much.. I stayed by your side but...b-but...you just did things that made me think twice about our relationship.. and I'm sorry but I can't let it happen again.. I can't let you hurt me again. In fact, I'm still scared of you.. so scared that every time something happen to me.. my nose bleeds... I almost drown in this fucking waters .. all I ever think was all my traumas when we were together... P-please.. just.. I'm sorry..."

"Jen, please.. I know how much I've hurt you... but please... give me another chance... one last chance to prove myself...I can't lose you... I can't..."

"You should've thought of that before you did what you did...all the traumas you've caused me...and I'm happy now...I'm contented of what I have now...For the first time in my life again, I feel safe and secured...so please...stop.. I won't let you ruin my life again...."

Jennie's eyes widened when Hanbin suddenly kissed her. She tried to push him but his too strong for her. He moves his lips while pulling her nape and waist. She clenched her eyes and slaps Hanbin. She uses her full strength to push Hanbin. When the guy left her lips and she manages to step away from him, she slaps him hard. She hits him hard and gives all her anger and pain to every slap and punch she gave to the guy.

"Get away from me, Kim Hanbin! For the last time, you disgust me! I don't wanna see your face! I don't want you near me! Now go back and live your shitty life alone!"

Jennie runs to her room and cried so much. She cries herself out of anger and pain. She buried herself on her bed and screams on her pillow to lessen the sounds. She cried and cried because she still feels scared of Hanbin. She let it out and her body shakes in anger and fear, her breathing becomes harder because of so much crying. She then feels guilty. Guilty because she thought of Lisa and she just let Hanbin kissed her. The next thing she knew, she fell asleep while crying.

•••••

Lisa is sitting on the floor of her room. She's leaning on the side of her bed, knees curled up and her head buried on them as she hugs her legs. Rosé's phone is next to her. She was like that from this morning and now it's passed lunch. Rosé's phone keeps on vibrating because the girls are calling it because they know Lisa has it and they are looking for her already, especially Rosé. But Lisa's been ignoring the call.

Someone knocks on the door, but Lisa is too weak and hurt to even stand up. She's not crying but she knows she's hurting. Her chest is burning.

"Lisa.."

She clenches her eyes tight when she heard the voice. She then heard footsteps going away but moments later, she heard the same sounds of footsteps walking to her door again. Then it opens.

"Oh? Lisa.. I thought you're still sleeping.. I borrowed the keys from Sowon unnie."

Jennie walks to her.

"Why are you on the floor? Are you okay?" Jennie caresses her back while Lisa is still in her same position as earlier.

But then Jennie noticed the phone beside Lisa and saw the picture. Her chest burns and throbs so fast. She covers her mouth as she gasps and looks at Lisa. The girl suddenly snatches the phone from Jennie's hand and puts it to her other side.

"L-Lis--You know exactly what I've been through, unnie."

That's when Jennie's heart breaks again into pieces. After hearing Lisa's voice uttering those words. Her tears fall automatically continuously.

"Y-You totally m-misundertood everything, Lisa."

Lisa shakes her head and stood up. She brought Rosé's phone with her and approaches the door. Jennie grabs her wrist.

"Please.. I don't wanna hear more lies. I can't stand everything anymore.." Lisa's voice is shaking but she keeps on refraining herself from crying in front of Jennie.

"I'm so tired. About all of this. For the same damn reason. Please.. just like how fast this relationship started.. let's end it fast as well."

"Lisa.. will you atleast hear my explanations?"

"I can't do this anymore. I've got too much already. This is my limit. So please let go and don't follow me. I-I'm so tired. I m-mean it.. d-don't follow me." Lisa muttered with the coldest voice she has.

Lisa removes Jennie's hands forcefully and walks out of her room,

leaving Jennie inside while crying.

Jennie stayed for more while in Lisa's room until she decided to go out and go to her room. She continued crying there and feeling guilty about what happened eventhough she knows that she didn't do anything wrong.

•••••

The night falls. Jennie woke up from her bed, feeling cold. She covers herself with the blanket and closes her eyes again. But then she remembered Lisa. She opens her eyes and decided to get up to look for Lisa.

'I should atleast explain that picture. I mean.. she misunderstood everything. I need to explain to her why Hanbin suddenly came out from nowhere again and talked to me.'

She walks to where her peers are. Their usual hanging out area during their stay in the resort. She then saw Lisa and the others too.

"Oh.. hi, Jennie-ssi. How's your sleep?"

Wendy greeted Jennie but her eyes are stuck to Lisa, who's sitting quietly with her eyes closed and crossed arms.

Yerin, being the one sitting beside Lisa, elbowed her and that makes Lisa startled and opens her eyes. The redness can see, she was taking a nap. Then she furrowed her eyebrows to Yerin.

"What?"

"Your girlfriend is here. Mind moving that chair and let her atleast sit?"

Lisa, looking so pissed, just reached for the chair beside her and pulls it a little away from the table. But she's not looking at Jennie. Just staring blankly in the air with furrowed eyebrows then closes her eyes again and went back to her position earlier.

"What's happening to you two again?"

'So.. they don't have any idea why Lisa's acting like this. She didn't tell them? Why?'

Jennie stared at Lisa.

'Right. Rosé's phone. I noticed that it was hers when I saw the phone case.'

"Rosé.. can I borrow your phone?" Jennie asked her.

"Why?"

"Lisa used it earlier, right? Can I borrow it? Just for a sec."

"Why?" Rosé grips her phone and looks at Jennie.

"Just give me the fucking phone!"

The girls, except Lisa, got startled when Jennie suddenly yelled. Lisa is just furrowing her eyebrows but still with eyes closed.

"Fine. Gosh.. chill!" Rosé utters with wide eyes and she handed her phone to Jennie. Already unlocked it for her.

Jennie immediately goes to the gallery. She browses for some seconds but she didn't see the photo Lisa has taken. She looks at Lisa while giving Chaeyoung her phone back.

"Lisa, can we talk? Please.." Jennie utters.

Lisa slowly opens her eyes when she felt Jennie's hands on her thighs. She looked at her hands but with straight face. Lisa just ignores Jennie and turns to her unnies.

"Unnie.. I'm going back to Seoul tomorrow morning."

Her peers looked at her.

"Already? We still have two days."

"You can stay. I'll go home alone."

"Why? Are you okay? Are you tw--I'm fine, unnie. Just.. I'm going

home tomorrow morning."

"Okay.. then let's go back to Seoul tomorrow. Besides, it's really because of you why we're here. If you're going back then we're going back too."

"Okay, unnie. Please excuse me.."

Lisa pushes her chair and stood up to walk to her room, letting Jennie's hands slid from her thighs and not even looking at her.

"Tsk."

Jennie stood up too and followed Lisa. She immediately slid her foot to stop Lisa from closing the door.

"Ahw!" Jennie snorted when she did it because her slippers are not thick enough to hold the impact.

Lisa's eyes widen and looks at Jennie while she whimps. She closes her eyes annoyingly and pulls Jennie inside her room. She lets her sit on her bed. She removes her slippers and sees redness around her left foot.

"Why would you even do that? I said don't follow me." Lisa utters with her straight face.

"Please.. hear me out." Jennie reached for Lisa's hands. But Lisa avoided her touch.

"Please get out of my room. Your foot looks fine."

"Lisa.. can't you just atleast listen to my explanations?"

"You think, I'd believe what you're about to say? I've had enough, Jennie-ssi."

Lisa stood up after she puts back Jennie's slippers to her feet and opens the door widely.

"Please.. get out."

"Please.. Lisa.. just listen.."

"No." Lisa shakes her head.

"The fact that you're doubting this relationship from the start.. everything's just getting connected. In a worse way. So.. please.. get out."

Lisa holds Jennie's wrist and pushes her slightly outside her room.

"Tomorrow morning, I'll go back to Seoul and I'll forget everything that has happened here. Maybe you should too. What happened here in this resort will stay in this resort. Bye, Jennie Kim."

Lisa then closes the door behind her. The moment she turns the lights off, that's when she breaks down.

Households' head

Lisa woke up early and took a bath immediately. While in the shower, Lisa couldn't help but think about what happened. Now she's starting to doubt herself. If she's capable of loving someone, or if she's deserved to be loved by someone. She keeps on thinking what she's been doing wrong for her to experience the same mistake, the same pain from the same reason. She thinks that maybe she's not a guy that's why. Now, she's thinking of doing something that can change her life forever.

After the shower, she gets her luggage above the cabinet and opens her cabinet. She gets her clothes one by one and puts it in her luggage. She went out for a while to go to Sowon.

"Unnie.. good morning. Are my clothes in the laundry done?"

"They haven't brought them here yet, young lady."

Lisa closes her eyes when she heard what she called her again.

"Please call the laundry shop. I need them immediately. I'm going back to Seoul."

"Alright, young lady. I'll call them right away."

"Thank you."

Lisa walks back to her room when she saw Jennie came out of hers. Jennie looks shocked when she saw Lisa. That goes with Lisa too because she noticed Jennie's eyes are swollen and she looks tired early in the morning. She feels like she wanted to go to her and hug her and comfort her but what happened just keeps on flashing in her mind.

Lisa closes her eyes and shakes her head. She just walks passed Jennie when she felt a hand holds her arm.

"P-Please.. Lisa.."

"You're so persistent and it's really annoying."

"Because I didn't do anything wrong." Jennie muttered while looking at Lisa in the eyes.

Lisa just scoffs and looks at Jennie with her cold stare then removes her hands from her arm.

"Stop bugging me so much."

Lisa then walks to her room completely, leaving Jennie standing along the corridor, alone.

•••••

"Bye, girls! See you all again soon. Or we can hang out again soon. We have each other's contacts already." Wendy utters while looking at Jennie and her peers.

"Sure! Let's hang out soon. Take care you guys." Dara utters.

"Lisa, aren't you going to say goodbye to your girlfriend?" Wendy utters while looking at Lisa.

But Lisa just ignores her and went inside her car already without looking at anyone of them.

"Are you two okay?" Wendy turns to Jennie. The girl just looked down and pressed her lips.

"Aigooo.. and you're just gonna go without fixing what's bothering you two?" Mina looks at Lisa through her windows.

Lisa just looked at her and started the engine.

"Come on! We're gonna be late!" Lisa just yelled and drives out of the resort. She stopped to the side for a while to wait for the others.

"Tss. Late for what even.. haigooo.." Rosé mumbles from the shotgun seat. Rosé didn't brought her car and just rides with Lisa.

Less problem to where to park.

"What happened to you two?"

"I saw her.. with Hanbin...kissing.."

Rosé gasps and looked at her.

"Why would she kiss that guy again? I mean.. did they fix their relationship? But Jennie unnie just..."

She heard Lisa sighed.

"Gosh.. why does this always happen to you, Lis..." Rosé shakes her head.

"I don't know too."

Lisa then pressed the neutral button again and shifted to drive when she saw the others went out of the resort.

"Call my mom, Chaeng. Tell her I'm going home."

Rosé quietly calls Lisa's mom and told her. Then she looks at her phone.

"She borrowed my phone. Does that mean.. you got them too?"

"Yeah.."

"But nothing's in my gallery."

"I deleted it already. No one else's knows about it except me and you and her. I don't know if she told her friends already and I don't care anymore."

"But Lis.. do you like her?"

She heard Lisa sighed again. Rosé just nodded and remains silent.

•••••

1 YEAR LATER*

Lisa is quietly eating breakfast with her parents. Then keeps on browsing on her phone. She already bought another one since her phone got broken during their vacation last year.

Lisa has changed a lot. After the signing of the papers, she's keeping herself busy in running their business with her parents' help. She never have stayed in the house but inside her office always. Except now that her mother insisted. She'll always go to her office early and never once been late then goes home so late in the evening.

Her mom insisted her to eat breakfast with them today because she said she have to tell Lisa something.

What happened in the resort really stayed in the resort. She never once talked about it with her friends after. Even when her parents pestered her with questions, she just ignores them and dashes out the house to go somewhere when she's off duty. And that happens only when she needs time to think and reflect.

And by Lisa has changed a lot. That means she really has changed. Her attitude, her coldness, her straight face. Her parents never seen her smiles again. And one thing really has changed about her is her

sex.

At first, her parents really are against it but Lisa, being Lisa, insisted and still did what she wanted to do. She told them they can't stop her since she used her own money to do it.

She undergone some process and it really blew her parents and friends' minds. They are all shocked with Lisa's decisions. But they really can't stop her and what happened just happened. She undergone a surgery to change her sex. But she still considers and uses female as her gender. No one dares to meddle with her decisions because they can't stop her and they are all scared of what she could do. So.. they just let her did it.

"I'm done. I'm going." Lisa utters and stood up while still on her phone.

"Wait a sec, young lady."

"Mom, I have work to do. Just tell me later tonight whatever this is."

"Just wait. Sit down." her dad speaks.

Well, yeah. One thing that could scare Lisa is her father's serious and authoritative voice. She then sits back down.

"What is it? Tell me now. I don't wanna be late. Though I'm already late."

"As you can see.. the head of our households isn't here anymore. She resigned because of you."

"She's not doing her job properly. That's better than me, firing her."

"We already have someone in replacement of her. You need to be nice to her this time."

"It depends."

"Young lady, your atti--Dad, please. I have to go. Really. Is that all?"

"Lisa! You're being too much now, young lady!" Her mom's voice suddenly raised.

"Okay. I'm outta here."

And when Lisa dashes outside, her parents just shakes their heads and again, can't do anything about it.

•••••

"Uhh.. Lia, call Ms. Park Chaeyoung for me." Lisa utters to her secretary through the phone in her office.

"Right away, young lady."

Lia answered.

Lisa waited for minutes and getting impatient already while reading and checking some papers on her table.

"Yes, Lisa?"

"Finally. What took you so long? Aish!"

"Sorry. Papers."

"You're in charged of the fabrication site also, right?"

"Yes. Why?"

"Status of the batching plant?"

"It will be operational in 2 weeks."

"You know we can't wait that long. Make it operational in one week. That batching plant has so much costs already."

"But we can't take the risk, Lisa. It will have more expenses if we forced on operating it around this time."

"I don't care. Just do what you're all supposed to do."

"It will be risky, Lisa. Plus, 2 weeks is not that long. And also our fabrication surpasses it's required productivity index."

"The batching plant will be a great help for our operation and you know that."

"Yes, but-

-Just process the papers and make it operational after a week. You all should know how to. That's all."

"But Li--"

Lisa then drops the call and focused again the papers.

"Young lady--Stop calling me that." Lisa looked at her secretary with her straight face.

"I-I'm sorry, ma'am." Lia bowed her head.

"Ma'am, they need your sign here."

Lia handed Lisa the papers.

"I'm not the one who's signing this. You have to bring this to the assigned QT of the cluster. Come on. You should know about this already! They should know about it!" Lisa's voice raises.

"Alright, ma'am. Sorry for the disturbance."

Lia bowed again and went out of her office. Lisa massages her temple while shaking her head. Then the office phone rings again.

"Ma'am-

-What?!"

"Ms. Park is here."

"Let her in."

Lisa releases the button on the phone and reached for her pen again. Then Rosé went in her office.

"Lisa.. we can't--That is not my problem."

"Oh gosh.. there will be so much concrete waste when we force it."

Lisa just keeps on signing some papers and browsing on her laptop. She reached for the office phone again.

"Call Mr. Han for me." she utters.

Then Mr. Han went inside her office.

"Please be seated. The capacity of the batching plant is 60cu.m, right?"

"Yes, ma'am."

"Make it operational after a week."

"Ma'am, there will be so much concrete waste. The fabrication only needs 20-30cu.m."

"Then deliver the excess to clusters that needs some pouring."

"We can't assure that the clusters will be needing the concrete during the pouring in the fab."

Lisa rubs her face in annoyance.

"Lisa.. we already have talked about this with Mr. Han and his crew. The batching plant needed 2 weeks to be operated."

"It has been there since last year. How much is the cost of it already?"

"Around 400k, ma'am."

"4?! Park Chaeyoung, Mr. Han.. that batching plant is costing so much already. Just think of some ways to make it operational. You two can go now."

Rosé sighed and the two went out of her office.

•••••

Lisa went home late again and she got surprised when someone opened the door for her. A new face.

"Are you the new head of the household?"

"Yes, young lady. Good evening."

Lisa looked flustered. Someone just suddenly flashes in her mind when she saw the woman.

"Lisa, you're here and you already met our new head of the household. Be good to her."

"It depends."

Lisa walks to her room like nothing happened.

"I'm sorry, Mrs. Kim for how my daughter behaves. She's just like that."

"It's okay, madame. Nothing to worry about." The woman bowed to her.

"Welcome to MB's mansion by the way."

The woman bowed again and went to the kitchen to prepare Lisa's dinner. She then calls Lisa after she prepares the dinner. Lisa just quietly went down to the dining area, wearing her comfy clothes. She tastes the egg rolls.

"Where's dad?"

"He went to a business meeting out of the country, young lady."

"And my mom?"

"She's in her room, young lady. Do you want me to call her?"

"Yes, please."

The woman then walks to her mother's room.

'She really looks like someone I used to know.'

Lisa thought then sighed.

"Yes, honey?" her mom looks at her.

She looks back at her mom then to the household.

"Uhh.. Mrs. Kim, you can leave us alone for a while."

Then the woman bowed and walks to the kitchen again.

"M-Mrs.

Kim

?"

"What?"

"Nothing. Where is she from? Any other job backgrounds? Family

backgrounds? What if she's a con-artist?"

"Con....? Young lady, you can't just judge her by her looks. She's nice. She lives here in Seoul too. In Gangnam to be exact. She went to New Zealand for five years and went back here again. She worked there as a helper too."

"New Zealand? Then what happened? Didn't she save some money that she still needed to be a helper here?"

"She did. But she got scammed and needs to start again."

"Oh? That's...

sad."

"Yeah.. so be nice to her. I know you like her cooking. See?"

Lisa looks at the foods and she almost finished them all. She didn't even notice it.

"Oh? I didn't see that."

"That's the first time again after months, Lisa." Her mom smiles at her.

"And by the way, since they're just renting a small apartment unit, I told her to just live here with her daughter and three kids. She said her husband is always not in their house because he's busy looking for a job."

"Why not hire her husband to be your driver here? Or a bodyguard or something."

"Oh? I've never thought of that." Lisa's mom looks like thinking.

Lisa looks at her mom and smiles secretly.

"You like her, don't you?"

"What? I never said that. Just please ask her to make more eggrolls for me."

Lisa's mom smiles and walks to the kitchen.

"Okay."

•••••

"Mrs. Kim, Lisa still wants some eggrolls. Please make her more."

"Yes, madame." The woman bowed.

"She likes your cooking. Please be more patient to her."

"Yes, madame."

"And you told me that your husband is looking for job?"

"Yes, madame. He's been looking since last year but he keeps being turned down because he just finished his highschool and haven't got the chance to go to college."

"Tell him to meet me. I have an offer for him."

"Really, madame? Thank you so much." Mrs. Kim looks excited and bowed consecutively to Lisa's mom.

"That's a big help for us, madame. Thank you so much."

"Oh.. don't thank me. It's all Lisa's idea."

"Then I'll thank her right away, madame. Thank you again."

Lisa's mom nodded and smiles at her then she walks back to Lisa.

•••••

"Lisa, one more thing."

"Where's my food? I'm hungry now."

"Wait a little more. And one more thing, I'll be following your dad in Thailand tomorrow morning. So please be good when we're not here. And it's your day off tomorrow. Go have fun with your friends. Catch up with--I don't have time for that."

Lisa's mom sighed.

"Just.. be nice when we're not here, okay honey? Don't give Mrs. Kim a headache."

Mrs. Kim approaches and gives Lisa her foods.

"Young lady, thank you for your kindness."

Lisa looks at the woman surprisingly then to her mom. Her mom just nodded and smiles.

"Mrs. Kim, please move your things tomorrow morning. I'll let Mr. Lee help you with your things. Lisa will be here to welcome your family."

Lisa looks at her mom while frowning and shakes her head.

"I'm done. I'm going back to my room."

Lisa walks back to her room and lied down on her bed. She sighed and think about what she could do tomorrow since it's her day off. She reached for her phone and checks on her schedule. She then calls Chaeyoung.

"Yo, Chipmunk!"

"What do you need?"

"Aigooo.. what's with the tone? I'm your boss."

"Don't start me with that. You just gives me headache."

"Come visit me tomorrow. I'll be bored tomorrow."

She heard Chaeyoung laughed on the other line.

'How I miss that laugh, Park Chaeyoung. I suddenly miss my friends, really.'

"What's with the sighing, Pokpak... I can tell that you're already bored now."

"Just come here tomorrow. Bye."

Lisa ended the call before Rosé could refused her.

•••••

Lisa got woken up by the raises of the sun coming through her window. She opened her eyes and gets up imemdiately.

"I'm late! My ghad!--Oh.. it's Sunday and day off." Lisa suddenly muttered and facepalmed herself.

She then heard Mr. Lee's voice outside and looks through her window.

"Right. They're moving here today."

Lisa got a glimpsed of Mrs. Kim and then a girl went out of the car. She can't see her face clearly because it keeps on being blocked by the small cabinets and chairs. She just shrugged and laid down to her bed again.

•••••

After hours, Mrs. Kim and her family settled in the households' house. They got the bigger space since she's the head.

"Mom, where's their kitchen? I'm really thirsty."

"You can go out and turn left. Use the back door because we're not allowed to use the front. And another thing, honey, we can't easily go to some rooms inside the mansion. You need to be careful with your movements, okay."

"Why would I even go to their rooms.. gosh mom.." the daughter went out and goes to the kitchen.

The moment she washes the glass and puts it back to the cabinet, she heard a knock on the door. She immediately approaches it and opened. Her eyes widen when she sees Rosé.

"P-Park C-Chaeyoung?!"

"U-Unnie?! What are you doing here?"

"My mom works here. W-What are you doing here?"

"Your mom? So she's the new head of the households of the MB mansion?"

"Yes. What are you doing here?"

Rosé just mischievously grins as she walks near the staircase.

"Hey.. you can't just walk up there."

"

Jennie unnie,

I'll be fine." Rosé grins again at her.

Surprised!

So since Lisa decided to change her sex. This story will be Lisa G!P starting from this chapter.

Don't worry. I'll try to make it interesting for you all. ^__^v

Thanks.

Head's daughter

Rosé walks to Lisa's room and banged her door loudly.

"Goddamnit! Park Chaeyoung!"

Rosé immediately dashes inside her room and drops herself on the bed. She noticed Lisa's laptop is on and she's currently in the company's website.

"Aigooo.. Lisa.. still working on your day off. What's with you after a year has passed.."

"Tss."

Lisa sits down on her swivel chair again and continued working.

"Hey, Lis.."

"Hm? Did you buy me some foods? I'm hungry."

"Ever think about

her?"

Lisa glared at her and turns back to her laptop.

"Who's her?"

Rosé can feel her coldness through her voice.

"Come on, Lis. It's been a year."

"I don't know what you're talking about."

"I saw

her."

Lisa suddenly stopped from typing and leans on her chair but didn't look at Rosé.

'See? You're still thinking about her, Lisa. You can't deny it.'

"She's working in one of the cafés here."

'Café? What happened to the head of the marketing dept with Jisoo unnie?'

Lisa thought but continued working again.

"I know you're wondering why. She got forced to file her resignation paper because she went overboard with her boss. Not Jisoo unnie but one of the highers in the company."

"So you keep in touch with Jisoo unnie?"

"Yes. And we're dating now."

"What?!" Lisa turns to her finally.

"Yes. You heard it right."

"Why didn't you tell me?"

"How? You're always busy and didn't have time to have fun with us anymore. You always turn down our invites. Actually, I'm surprised when you called me."

Lisa sighed and sits beside Chaeyoung.

"Sorry. Actually, I already missed you guys."

"Let's have fun. Call them, Lisa. I think, they're free today too."

Lisa reached for her phone and tries to dial Seulgi's phone.

"Oh? Lisa-yah?"

"Ne, unnie. Are you free today?"

"I think so. Why?"

"Let's eat outside. My treat. Call the others. Let's meet at..." Lisa looks at Chaeyoung.

"CH café." Rosé said.

"Café?" Lisa frowns.

"Yes, unnie. There." Rosé utters.

"Okay. I'll tell the others. This is so sudden, Lis."

"I kinda miss my friends." Lisa utters and smiles at Chaeyoung.

"Okay. We missed you too. We've been talking a lot about you, really. Anyway, see you later. What time by the way?"

"Uhh.. tonight. 6PM."

"Arasseo."

"Ne.. bye unnie."

"Bye.."

Lisa drops the call and looks at Chaeyoung.

"Can I invite Jisoo unnie?"

"Of course."

"Yey! Thanks, Lis. Now, let's eat lunch. I'm famished."

Lisa chuckles and that makes Rosé laughed too. This is the first time she sees Lisa so light again.

•••••

Lisa and Rosé went down from her room and she asks the maid to prepare lunch for them. They settled in the dining area.

"You know about the new head, right?" Lisa looks at Chaeyoung.

"Uh-huh.." Rosé nodded.

"You'll love her foods. Especially the egg rolls."

"Really? Is she that good?"

"Yes, she is."

Then they saw the head and other maids bringing the foods to them.

"Eomoni.. please give her some of your eggrolls. I want her to taste it. Oh? Kimchi fried rice?" Lisa grabs the fried rice and puts some on her bowl and taste it.

"Wow." Lisa looks at it and mesmerized.

"This is really good, eomoni."

"Thanks, young lady. Be right back for more."

Lisa nodded and Rosé smiles. Few moments, the woman went back.

"Eomoni, your daughter is living with you here, right?" Rosé asks. Lisa looked at her frowning.

"Yes, ma'am."

"Where is she right now?"

"She's at her work, ma'am."

"Ahh.." Rosé then grins and focused on her foods.

"I love your foods, eomoni." she utters again.

"Thank you, ma'am." The woman bowed to her. Rosé smiles again.

•••••

At CH Café. The girls are already there, waiting. Then they saw Lisa approaching followed by Jisoo and Rosé.

"Whoa~ how are you, Lisa? It's been a while." Mina greeted her.

They all besoed each other and hugs.

"I'm fine. Busy as always."

"Always. Yeah.. we're really excited when Seulgi unnie called us and told us you're inviting us for dinner." Momo said.

"I'm glad you're all free. How's the Japan branch?"

"Come on. Let's not talk about business here, Lisa." Momo replied.

"Oh I'm sorry. It's just... I'm used to it."

"It's fine. Don't worry about it."

"Okay. Let me order the foods." Lisa offered.

"Let me go with you, Lis." Rosé said. Lisa nodded.

The two walks to the counter. The girls looked at Jisoo.

"Why here, unnie?" Mina leans closer to Jisoo.

"I don't have any idea. I think, it's Chaeyoung's idea."

"Yeah.. it is her idea." Seulgi said.

•••••

"What do you like?" Lisa asks Rosé while looking at the menu above the counter.

"Tuna pasta." Rosé said. Lisa looks at her with straight face.

"And garlic breads. Iced tea. That one too. And clubhouse. Make it two servings."

Lisa scrunches her face because she saw it coming.

"Aigooo.. fine. Let's order their foods too."

"M...iss..." Lisa got stuttered when she looked at the girl in the counter. The girl looked stiff too.

"Oh? Unnie.. I didn't notice you."

"Just tell her your orders, Chaeng. I forgot what you like. And you order for us too. Just.. you know what to order and.. whatever.. just do it."

Lisa suddenly walks back to their table like nothing happened. Like she saw nothing.

"What happened?" Wendy asks and noticed Lisa's straight and cold face again.

"I think, she saw someone." Jisoo utters. Lisa eyed her.

"Your girlfriend.. really is pissing me off..." Lisa utters.

"Something's telling me that you really didn't have time to talk to anyone, even Chaeyoung unnie." Sinb suddenly mumbles.

Lisa just shakes her head. Rosé went back to their table carrying a tray and a number.

"The foods will be served in 15 minutes."

Lisa glared at her. But Rosé just teased her with her grins.

"Come on. It's been a year. You can't be mad at me."

"Tch."

They waited for while and then the foods started to come. But something happened. Jennie is too nervous seeing them again. Seeing

her

again and she accidentally spilt the iced tea on Lisa. Lisa stood up quickly and glared at her pants.

"I-I'm s-sorry."

Jennie immediately grabs some napkins and wipes the girl's lap. The girls got shocked and gasped.

Lisa suddenly grips Jennie's wrist tight to stop her. She tosses her hands harshly without looking at her and walks to the comfort room to dry herself.

Jennie just ignores it and wipes the tables. She bent down and wipes the floor too. She picks up the glasses with Chaeyoung and Jisoo's help.

"It's okay. I'll do it myself." Jennie utters.

"No, it's okay. Let me help you."

"No. It's my job."

Jennie immediately puts the glasses to the tray.

"I'll get you another batch. I'm so sorry." Jennie bowed to them and immediately goes back to the counter.

"Jen.. it's okay. It's just us." Seulgi utters softly to Jennie. The girl just forced a smile and bowed again.

•••••

Lisa leans on the sink and closes her eyes. She tries to calm herself with what happened. She washes her hands and grabs the paper towel.

"Not today, Lisa. Not today." she mumbles to herself and went out of the comfort room.

She walks passed the counter, looking pissed. She then heard some scolding from the back of the counter. She just shrugged it off and went back to their tables.

"Lisa, are you okay?"

Lisa just glared at Rosé and didn't answer her. They continued eating and chatting. Catching up with one another.

Few hours and they bid their goodbyes already.

"Lisa, Jisoo unnie will drive me home."

"Okay. Thanks for tonight. Girls, thanks."

"It's fine, Lisa. We had fun and we really did miss you." Yerin utters.

"I missed you all too. Really."

Lisa utters then they went in their car one by one and drove home.

•••••

Lisa suddenly turns the wheels and went back to the café. She didn't actually go back there but just near the café. She's just staring at it from afar. She waited for it until the closing. She saw Jennie is not yet going home. She saw her mopping the floor and looking so tired. Keeps on wiping her sweat while cleaning.

"Look at you, Jennie Kim." Lisa mumbles to herself.

Lisa waited for more hours until she saw Jennie bowed to their manager and went outside the café. She decided to walk to her.

"So.. you're working here?"

Jennie got stiffen when she saw Lisa.

"Y-Yes."

"What happened to the head of marketing dept?"

"I r-resigned."

"Why did you do it?"

"N-None of your business."

"I can see you don't have a car?"

"I don't even have one ever since. I take a cab."

"Ahh.." Lisa nodded.

"Do you want me to drive you home? It's a little la--No."

"After a year and you're still rejecting me." Lisa chuckles. Jennie glared at her. Lisa noticed.

"After a year and you're still scary."

Jennie glared more and hissed. She then stretches her arm to call the taxi. A car stopped but Lisa grabs Jennie's wrist.

"Sorry, sir. But I'm driving her home."

"What?! No."

Jennie tries to remove her hands from Lisa's grip. The driver noticed.

"Is everything okay there, miss?" The driver looks at Jennie.

"Yes. Now go." Lisa replied to him with her cold stare.

The driver just shakes his head and drives away. Jennie's mouth drops in disbelief and glares at Lisa.

"What are you doing? Yah!" Jennie retorted.

Lisa pulls Jennie to her car. She opens the shotgun seat and pushes Jennie inside then leans inside to reach for the seatbelt and forced it to Jennie. The girl got stiffen with how close Lisa is leaning. She can smell her scent. Same smell even after a year. Her heart beats so fast again.

"I'm driving you to your house." Lisa utters.

"Goddamnit." She retorted because she can't find the hole for the seatbelt so she leans closer.

"Y-You're too close."

Jennie mumbles and Lisa heard her gulps.

"Oh? Really? It feels like I'm not. This is what too close means."

Lisa suddenly turns her head, facing Jennie and they both got surprised when their noses suddenly touched each other.

Lisa quickly gets up because of what happened and accidentally bumped her head on top of the car.

"Ahw!"

She holds her head while clenching her eyes. She got stiffen when she felt Jennie's hands on her head too. Lisa looked at her. The two got eye-contact and then feels awkward. Jennie removes her hands from Lisa's head and held tight on her purse. Then they both averted their gaze.

"I-It's your fault." Jennie stutterly utters.

"Tss." Lisa just hissed.

Lisa then walks to the driver's seat like nothing happened.

"Tell me where do you live?" Lisa asks.

'I can't just tell you that.'

"Just drive and I'll tell you the way."

"O-Okay."

The ride is silent. Few minutes and Jennie talks.

"I-I'm sorry about earlier."

"It's fine. Don't mention it."

"Y-You looked mad."

"I'm always mad."

Jennie remained silent with her answer.

"Turn right." Jennie said. Lisa looks at the way and frowns.

"You live from around here?" Lisa asked.

"No."

"Then where are you taking me,

Jennie Kim

?"

Jennie closes her eyes for a second then looks at Lisa. She stares at her when she heard her utters her name again after a while.

"Stop staring at me I might melt."

"I-I'm not s-staring at you." Jennie averted her gaze awkwardly.

"Yes, you are."

"No, I'm not."

"Yes, y--I'm not." Jennie looked at her fiercely. Lisa gulped and remained silent.

"To that intersection." Jennie points out.

"Really?"

"Yes."

'This is....'

Lisa thought.

"Don't get me wrong. My mom lives there and it's just that we moved to this household." Jennie utters.

'Household? So.. she's.... wait....'

Lisa thought and remembers their head's face features.

'That's why she really looks like her.....'

"Okay. Stop. Just here."

"I can drive you through the gates." Lisa said at looks at Jennie.

"No. I don't want to be scolded. Just drop me here."

"Fine."

Lisa lets it slide. Jennie removes her seatbelt but she got surprised when Lisa suddenly went out of the car and opens the door for her.

'You're still sweet, Lisa.....and what am I thinking again....she left you hanging, Jen. You can't be this soft to her again....'

"Thanks. You can go now." Jennie said but Lisa grabs her wrist again and looks at their gates.

"Are you sure you're living here?"

"I told you, my mom is working here. I know I told you we're poor and that's true."

"Define poor again?"

"Lisa.. just go home."

Jennie removes her hands from Lisa's grip. Lisa nodded and pretends to drive away. And when she saw Jennie comes inside the gates, she stops for a while and waited for an hour to make sure Jennie is inside their house already. Then she drives back and the guard opens their gate.

"Good evening, young lady. I saw you drove back earlier. Did you forget something?"

"Yeah.."

Lisa parked her car and went inside their house. She's cautious that she might bump into Jennie inside the house, but luckily not and runs to her room.

"I didn't expect this." Lisa mumbles to herself.

Pet care

Jennie is in their house, the household's house, helping her mom folding some washed clothes.

"Mom.."

"Hm?"

"I saw

her

again."

"Who? Oh the girl you've been talking about? The girl who

bended

your straightness, you said? The girl whom you like during your vacation?"

"Mom.. you don't have to elaborate it that way."

Her mom laughed while putting the clothes one by one on top of the other.

"I'm just teasing you. Did you already tell your dad about this, Jen?"

"N-Not yet. I'm scared, mom."

"You know you have to."

"Yeah.. but not now.. I guess."

"So, what happened?"

"She's still sweet. She drove me here."

"What? Did anyone see you? Did she drive you through the gates?"

"No, mom. I know the limitations. Actually, she wanted to, but I stopped her."

"Good. You know we can't just do that."

"Mom, she looks different though."

"Why?"

"She has changed. Her expressions are more colder than before. She's with her friends earlier. They ate dinner at CH."

"Oh at the café you're working at?"

"Yes. Jisoo unnie was with them. I didn't have the chance to talk to her because I was busy."

"How is she by the way?"

"Uhh.. I think, she's fine. She's happy with her girlfriend."

"Oh Jisoo too?"

"Yes, mom. She is too."

"Aigoo... you girls.. Jen, you have to tell your dad, okay. You know I'm okay with this and I support you because you're my only daughter. But you have to tell him." Her mother stated as she stood up to put the clothes to the cabinet.

"Yes, mom."

Jennie stood up and hugs her mom.

"Aigooo.." her mom hugs her back.

"I love you, mom."

"You know I love you more, honey.."

Jennie nodded and hugs her mom tight.

•••••

"Hays."

Lisa sighed for the nth time because she feels really bored. She can't sleep thinking that Jennie is just meters away from her. But she can't just go to her. She doesn't want Jennie to know that her mother is working for her.

She walks down to the kitchen to drink some water but when she's near the glass door, she sees a girl's silhouette. The glass is blurry and only the actions and movements of the girl can be seen. But she knows exactly who the girl is.

Lisa tries to slide the glass door a little to sneak a peek through it. There, she saw Jennie drinking water. She gulps and stared at her. Jennie suddenly stopped drinking and turns her gaze to the glass door. Lisa immediately hides and runs back to her room. Her heart throbs so fast of nervousness.

"This big house is getting creepier..." Jennie mumbles to herself then cleans the glass and puts it back to the cabinet.

•••••

"Mom, you said that the people living here has a daughter, right?" Jennie asks her mom.

"Yes, why?"

"I think I saw her earlier."

"You did? Oh she just came home minutes after you."

"Oh luckily she didn't see me earlier."

"Where did you see her?"

"Uhh.. I didn't actually see her face or any physical. I think, I just saw her run her way back to her room. I think, she was going to the kitchen but then saw me in there and changed her mind."

"Oh.. maybe. She's nice girl, Jen. Her expressions might be cold also but she has a good heart. I can feel it whenever I see her."

"Is she?" Jennie mumbles.

"Yes. And she's a year younger than you."

"Hmm.." Jennie just nodded, not showing any interest of what her mother is saying.

•••••

Lisa is busy again with her paper works in front of her laptop again inside her office. She noticed that it's already lunch. She pressed the button on the office phone to call for her secretary.

"Bring my lunch! I'm hungry! You're always late!"

"I alrea-

-No excuses! Faster!"

Lisa glared at the door while waiting for her food after she releases her finger on the phone. Lia immediately opened the door and gives Lisa her lunch.

"You can go now." Lisa retorted after Lia gave her the take out food from her favorite restaurant.

"My ghad.. where's the dip for this fries?! Damnit!"

Lisa pressed the button again and started yelling at her secretary again. Her secretary on the other hand is really scared of her ever since she started her job. She actually approaches Lisa's mother before that she wanted to resign already. But Lisa's mother pleaded her to wait until they find someone to replace her but until now, no one.

"Simple instructions and you can't even do it. Tell me Ms. Choi, do you love your job? Mind if I kick you out?"

Lia is just standing in front of Lisa with her head down and

clenching her hands in fear and embarassment.

"I-I'm sorry, young lad--I told you to never call me that!"

"Lisa.. what is wrong with you?"

Lisa looked at Rosé when she suddenly gets inside her office.

"Lia, you can go back to your table now." Rosé utters to Lia.

Lia bowed to Lisa and to Rosé before going out of Lisa's office.

"What's with the yelling?" Rosé turns to Lisa.

"Tch. Why are you here?"

"To eat lunch with you."

"Your girlfriend might get jealous."

"No. She's with me. She's just parking the car properly. I told her you're on 7th floor."

"Oh.. okay. Hey.. you know it, right?"

"Know what?"

"Yesterday. You saw her. In our house."

"Ohh.. you mean Jennie unnie?" Rosé grins. Lisa glared.

"I did. I saw her there. In fact, she opened the door for me when I arrived at your house yesterday."

"Did you tell her?"

"Tell her what?"

"That.. you know...MB mansion... me.."

Rosé bursted out laughing.

"What?"

"Why are you so nervous... No. I didn't tell her, Lisa. Don't worry.."

"Good."

The phone suddenly rung. Lisa pressed the button again.

"What?"

"Ms. Kim Jisoo is here."

"Let her in."

Jisoo then comes inside Lisa's office.

"Whoa~ Whatta nice view up here. I like your office, Lisa." Jisoo complimented.

"Thanks, unnie. Have a seat."

Rosé helped Jisoo to prepare the meal.

"Wait. How did you know Jennie unnie is living at your household?" Rosé turned back to Lisa.

"Oh? She knows already?" Jisoo looked at Rosé then Lisa.

"Wait. You went back at the café and drove her home, aren't you?" Rosé looked at her grinning again.

"Tch." Lisa retorted and just crosses her arms.

ChaeSoo laughed at her.

"Tell us, Lisa. You're still into her, aren't you?" Rosé keeps on teasing her.

"Will you just eat, Park Chaeyoung?! I'm gonna shove all that bread inside your mouth.. you'll see.."

Again, ChaeSoo laughed at her.

"What the hell is so funny?!"

"You're really obvious, Lisa-yah.." Jisoo utters.

"Tss. S-Shut up, both of you."

Lisa walks closer to them and eats with them.

"Lisa.. here." Rosé then handed Lisa the dip for her fries.

"Oh my ghad.. it's there the whole fucking time?!" Lisa retorted.

"I saw it. Why?"

"N-Nothing."

'Gosh. I yelled at my secretary for my own stupidity. Now I feel guilty.'

•••••

"By the way, Lisa, how's your parents doing in Thailand?" Rosé asks while preparing themselves to go.

"They're busy. They keep on updating me through the site's direct messages. They told me that they will be having a dinner meeting with the newly hired chefs for the MB Cuisine."

"Oh wow.. I miss your dad's foods already."

"I'll tell him to cook for us when he gets home." Lisa smiles at her.

"Cool. I'll take note of that, Lalisa."

Lisa nodded and they bid their goodbyes. Lisa's back on her straight face and gloomy aura.

"Hm? Where is it?" Lisa opens the drawer wider but she couldn't find the toys she bought for Leo and Luca.

"Did I left it at home? Hays. My babies are in pet care and I want to bring it to them. Guess I have to get it at home." Lisa mumbles again.

•••••

Lisa parked her car outside the gates because she won't be long inside. She's walking along their wide front yard when she noticed someone hanging some clothes from the laundry.

She walks closely and stares at the girl. But she's standing behind a tree so that the girl won't notice her.

Lisa watches Jennie while tying her hair up. She gulped when her eyes got stuck on Jennie's nape. Then she traces her curves. Jennie bent down to get another blanket to hang and Lisa's eyes got widen when she noticed that she's been staring on Jennie's ass. She immediately averted her gaze then walks to their house completely.

Jennie suddenly turned her head behind her but she didn't see her and just her blonde hair before closing the front door. Jennie just shrugged it off and continued what she's doing.

"Jen, what time is your shift?" her dad asks her.

"Uhh.. around 3PM, dad. I'm closing again."

"Ahh.. what time is your out? I think, I'll be going home late again. I'll try to do some extra in washing the dishes for a while."

"Okay, dad. Just take care, okay? I'll take care of mom and the kids."

"When do you plan on getting Kai and Kuma in the pet care? You know we can't affor--Dad, I'll take care of it. Don't worry." Jennie utters and hanged the last blanket.

She picks up the basket and walks to her dad to hug him before totally gets out of the gates. She follows her dad with her stare and sighed. Thinking how hard it is for her dad to find a job. And then she needs to file that resignation paper and needs to do another job. But she's thankful that her mom got a new job and their boss is nice that they even provided them home.

Jennie was about to walk when she noticed something on the clothes that are hanging. She stopped and looked back at it. It's the same as Lisa's shirt during their vacation. The shirt she removed during the dare when she didn't give Lisa her name. She noticed the

same shorts too. Her heart beats so fast. But instead of thinking anything, she just thinks that it is just coincidence.

'Lisa isn't the only one who has those

clothes....'

She then walks to their house already and that's when Lisa dashes out of their house to her car so that Jennie wouldn't notice her.

•••••

"Good afternoon, ma'am." The girl in the pet care greeted Lisa.

"Good afternoon. Where are they? I wanted to give them this."

"Oh.. here, ma'am. Follow me."

The girl leads Lisa to the Cat section of the pet care. There, she already saw Leo and Luca playing with the others.

"Hello, babies. I'm sorry.. I can't bring you home yet. Your mommy's too busy at work~" Lisa mumbles while playing and kissing on Luca.

"Leo~ come~"

Leo then runs to Lisa.

"Wiiee~ good boy~" she then pestered him with kisses.

She opens the toys and let Luca and Leo plays with it. She then stood up and gets out of the section. She watches them while they play. She looks at her watch and saw the time. She gasps and stood up to the door when it suddenly opens and hits her right eyebrow.

"Ahw! God...da..mnit.." she stuttered again.

"L-Lisa? I'm sorry. Gosh.." Jennie removes Lisa's hand on her eyebrow and sees that it bleeds a little and she got a little lump on it.

"Gosh.. miss, do you have some alcohol here? And ice pack?" Jennie

asks the vet that's taking care of the pets.

"We have it in the clinic, ma'am."

"Please lead us to the clinic."

"This way, ma'am."

Jennie unconsciously holds Lisa's hand and pulls her to the clinic. Lisa looks at their hands and her lips curved into a soft smile.

"Gosh.. why are you smiling.. look at that blood flowing from your eyebrow. Come here.."

Jennie lets Lisa sits on the couch inside the clinic.

"Ma'am, here's the kit. The ice are in the fridge and here is the pack. I'm sorry I need to leave the two of you here. I needed to watch out for the babies." The vet utters and smiles to them.

"Thank you, miss." Jennie nodded and reached for the kit.

Jennie sits beside Lisa and opens the kit. She gets the cotton and wet it a little then wipes the blood on Lisa's cheeks up to her eyebrow. She gets the buds and deeps it in the alcohol.

"A-ahw.. " Lisa scowled and furrowed her eyebrows.

"I'm sorry, okay. I didn't mean it." Jennie utters while focusing on Lisa's wound.

"You're too close." Lisa mumbles. Jennie looks at her and thought of something.

"Oh? Really? It's feels like I'm not. This is wh---Move another inch and I'll kiss you."

Jennie gulps but then saw Lisa's smirk. She got pissed and pushes the buds harder on her wound.

"AHW! What the hell..."

"I'm sorry. I thought I was being gentle."

"Tch." Lisa snorted.

Jennie saw Lisa pouts and finds it cute. She unconsciously smile and Lisa noticed it and saw her gummy smile.

"You're still pretty when you smile." Lisa utters unconsciously again.

Jennie becomes serious again and puts a band-aid on Lisa's eyebrow.

"Done." Jennie utters as she closes the kit.

Lisa touches it but she whimps again.

"Stop touching it. It has a lump on it. I'll get the ice."

Jennie was about to stand up when Lisa holds her wrist.

"Thank you."

"For what?"

"This." Lisa pointed at her wound.

"I've caused you that, that's why I'm doing this. I'd still do it even if it's not you who got hit by the door when I opened it."

Lisa just nodded and releases Jennie's hand. Jennie felt something in her chest again but then gets the ice for Lisa.

"Here. Put it on your lump."

Lisa gets the ice pack and slowly puts it on her brow. She scrunches her face because she feels the pain.

"Does it hurt? I'm really sorry."

"I'm fine."

"Looks like you're not."

"Are you worried about me?" Lisa mumbles but she's not looking at Jennie and focused on the ice pack.

Jennie just looked at her silently. Lisa noticed that she suddenly becomes quiet and looks at her. Jennie is still staring at her face.

"How are you, Lisa?"

Lisa's heart suddenly pumps so fast but she didn't show it.

"Busy at work. As always." Lisa replied as she averted her gaze.

"No. I mean.. how are you? After that vacation."

"Ahh.. I'm good. I signed the papers and now I'm here." Lisa faked a smile.

"Did you ever think about what my explanations were?"

"Explanations about what?"

"About what happened.. about the picture.."

Lisa heaves a breath and wears her straight face again. She puts the ice pack on the table and looks at Jennie coldly.

"I don't know what you're talking about."

"Lisa.. will--Stop. I told you. I'll forget everything that has happened during that vacation. And remember, what happened in the resort will stay in the resort."

Lisa walks out of the clinic, leaving Jennie hanging with emotions again. Jennie just sighed and wipes her tears.

If only

Lisa went back to her office and started her paper works again. She stayed until late night and decided to go home. She drives herself and when she reaches their gates, she saw Jennie just came in. Luckily, she brought her other car that day. Jennie wouldn't noticed that it's Lisa.

She drove through the gates and Jennie saw her car. The guards bowed to her eventhough her windows are up. Jennie bowed to her also after seeing the guards.

"Whoa~" Lisa mumbles to herself.

She parked in front of their house and went out of her car. She doesn't care if Jennie would see her now though. She got pissed of what happened earlier in the pet care. But then she thought of something else.

Lisa leans on her car and waited for Jennie. The girl is busy on her phone while walking. Lisa saw her and stands up straightly, puts her hands in her pocket and waited for Jennie to see her.

'This is it, Lisa. Be brave.'

Lisa thought.

Jennie then almost near her and when the girl noticed that someone is standing in front of her, she stopped for a while and slowly lifted her head to face the person. Her eyes slowly widens.

"L-Lisa...?"

"Mhm.."

"A-Are you.. w-why are you here? A-are you living here?"

"Mhm.."

"A-Are you the daughter?"

"Mhm.."

Jennie gasps and looks stunned. Her heart beats so fast and her hands are shaking. Lisa slowly walks towards her but Jennie steps backward.

"N-No.. I-I'm sorry."

Jennie runs to their house and Lisa just stared at her. She sighed and then walks to her room, looking down.

•••••

"M-Mom.. you didn't tell me.."

"Ha? Tell you what?"

"That Lisa is the daughter of the MB mansion."

'Wait. MB? Now that I noticed.. M-Mano--Brusch----Oh gosh! Why didn't I notice it sooner....'

Jennie thought.

"Yes. Her name is Lisa."

"Mom.. she's the girl I'm talking about."

"O-Oh... that's.. you can't, Jen.."

"M-Mom.."

Jennie started to sniff and hugs her mom.

"I'm sorry, Jen. You know I always support you but I don't think her parents would allow it. You know what we are to them."

Jennie keeps on crying while hugging her mom.

"M-Mom.. you know I love her, right?"

"Love

her?"

Her dad suddenly showed up.

"D-Dad..."

"Are you.... Jennie Kim, I'm telling you.. are you in love with a

girl?"

"D-Dad... I-I'm sorry.."

"What?! So, you're really....?! Stop with your nonsense, Ruby Jane!"

Jennie's eyes got widen with what her dad called her.

"But d-dad.. I was about to tell you.. I'm just gathering my---Shut up! You will stop with this craziness of you! If you ever once disobeyed me, you'll see!"

"But dad---STOP! I won't allow it!"

"Yah! She's still your daughter even if she likes a girl!"

"So, you're in this too?! Are you out of your mind for tolerating her?! Ruby Jane! If I saw you being with another girl alone, I'm gonna lock you up in here! And you!"

Her dad pointed to her mother.

"You don't dare to unlock her if that happens!"

"Dad.. please... I'm sorry..."

Jennie runs to her dad and hugs him tight. He's resisting himself from crying because he loves his only daughter. But he's really disappointed.

"S-Stop it, Ruby Jane. This is the first time you disappoint me. And this is too much to handle."

Her dad removes her arms and he went outside of the MB mansion.

Jennie drops to the floor and clenches her chest. It's true that her dad is so proud of her always and it breaks her into pieces because she disappoints him for the first time. Her mom immediately hugs her while she cries.

•••••

"What is this?" Lisa frowns at her secretary.

"My resignation papers, ma'am."

"I know what a resignation paper is. I'm asking you what is this? Why are you giving me this?"

"F-For your signature, ma'am. I'm resigning in my position."

"And why is that?"

"Please, ma'am."

"No." Lisa reached for the papers and tears it to pieces in front of Lia.

"You can't resign now. There's still no one to replace you. So go back to your table and continue your job."

"Ma'a---GO!"

Lia couldn't do anything but to bow and obeys her orders.

Lisa massages her temples after Lia closes the door. Then her phone rings and Momo's name flashes.

"Yo.."

"Yo, unnie.. what's up?"

"Free tonight?"

"I don't know, why?"

"Haigooo.. you forgot? I hate you!"

"Happy birthday, unnie. So what is it tonight?"

"Oh you remember.. but you don't sound excited.. nevermind.."

"Yah yah.. aigoo.. what is it?"

"Tonight. At Golden Ace. My treat. Everyone will be there."

(Boom! CrossOver from Almost Lethal! HAHA!)

"Okay okay. What time?"

"Around 6PM. You available?"

"I'll try. I'll call you."

"Aigooo.. okay okay. Just.. make sure you'll be there."

"I'll try, unnie.."

Momo chuckles on the other line.

"Fine. Bye~ but I'll be expecting you, okay?"

"Okay, unnie. Bye."

Momo then drops the call.

"I thought she's in Japan already.. haigoo that girl.. really.." Lisa mumbles to herself.

•••••

"Jisoo unnie.. I don't think I can come." Jennie utters while in the counter.

"But Jennie-yah.. they invited us. It's Momo's birthday party. My sister and Irene unnie will be there too."

"I'm working, unnie."

"What time is your out?"

"5PM."

"The party will be at 6. Please, Jen.. come with me."

"Your girlfriend is with you already."

"But I want my best friend too." Jisoo pouts and looks down. Jennie sighed when she saw Jisoo's reaction. She just can't resist her.

"Aigoo.. fine. I'll come with you. But I need to tell my parents first."

"Don't worry about that. I'll call them for you."

"Unnie.. no. I'll do it myself."

"Are you sure?"

"Yes. Okay. Now just go back to your table and your girlfriend is waiting for your foods. I know she's hungry already."

Jisoo laughed with Jennie.

"She is. Haha! Just.. later, okay? I'll meet you at the intersection."

"Alright."

Jisoo then goes back to their table.

•••••

"Is she okay?" Rosé asks as they arranged their foods.

"She said she's fine but it looks like not, right? I didn't know her dad will be really angry at her for coming out."

"I feel so sad for her. I wanna hug her, unnie.." Rosé pouts.

"You can do that later if she comes."

"I hope she will."

"Me too."

Rosé started munching her foods.

"Did you ask her about Lisa?"

"I didn't have the chance. She looks so down already. I don't wanna bug her about it."

"She's so shocked about it, I guess."

"I think so too. Aigoo.. I don't know why this is happening to her. If only Lisa listened to her explanations that day." Jisoo utters while shaking her head.

"Yeah.. I can't ask Lisa about it too because she's already starting to get annoyed whenever I mention about the vacation."

"She's really so hard-headed."

"I'm sorry, unnie.."

"Yah.. it's fine. It's not your fault, Chaeng." Jisoo holds Rosé's hands. The girl just nodded and they continued eating.

•••••

At GA.

One by one, Momo's friends are coming. She welcomes them with Mina. She reserved the whole place for the party.

"Unnie.. Lisa?!" Momo yelled because the music is too loud.

"She told me she still have work!" Seulgi replied.

"Aigooo.. that workaholic dude! Come on! Let's sit!"

Momo and Mina walks to their tables and the others followed.

"Momo-ssi!! Happy birthday!! Here!" Yerin yelled and handed her gift for Momo.

"Thank you! I'll open this later!"

"Momo unnie! Here's my gift! Happy birthday!" Sinb said.

"Thank you, Sinb-yah!"

"Momo! Here's mine! Happy birthday!" Wendy said.

"Thank you, unnie! Thank you all for the gifts! I'll open this later! For now, let's have fun!"

"Oh? Momo, it's Dara unnie!" Seulgi yelled.

Momo walks to them and leads them to their table. Dara, Irene, Jisoo and Jennie gives their gifts to Momo and greeted her also.

"Thank you, guys! Thank you for coming! Please have some fun!"

"Unnie.. where's Lisa? Isn't she coming? I haven't talked to her yet today." Rosé asks Seulgi. Jennie's lowkey listening to them.

"She told me she still have some works to do! I don't know if she's coming!" Seulgi answered.

"Girls, let's go to the VVIP area! I hate yelling! My throat hurts already!" Momo yelled and motions her hands to the girls.

Then they followed her to a room that the owner provided them. It's even wider to occupy them all.

•••••

An hour have passed and Lisa just arrived at the parking lot. She walks to the bar and approached the barmaid.

"Uhh.. where's the one who rented the place? I'm her friend and I can't see her here."

"Oh.. she's in one VVIP area, ma'am. I think, the room number is 8. Upstairs, ma'am. I can lead you."

"Please.." Lisa then smiles and winks at the girl. The girl smiles seductively.

"Here, ma'am."

The girl walks upstair and Lisa can clearly see her underwear through the skirt the girl is wearing. Lisa just chuckled.

"This is the room, ma'am." The girl opens the room for her.

"Oh? Lisa-yah!!" her friends started to shout and be so loud when they saw her.

Lisa just nodded and smiles to the barmaid. The girl bit her lips and pecks on Lisa's cheeks which made Lisa's eyes widen in shocked. That didn't escape someone's cat eyes. The barmaid then about to whisper something to Lisa but Rosé pulls her already. The barmaid just gasps and closes the door.

"That girl is whipped already? What did you say to her, Lisa-ssi?" Wendy teases.

"Nothing. I just asked her where Momo unnie is and she suddenly becomes like that."

"Aigoo.. chic magnet! Come on! Drink this!" Momo said and handed her a drink. Lisa then greeted Momo and handed her gift.

Lisa drops herself on the couch and when she looked at her side. She didn't notice her when she went in.

"Hi, Jennie-ssi. How are you?"

"I-I'm fine, Lisa-ssi."

"You look like not. Are you drunk already?" Lisa teases.

"No."

"Then drink this if you're not." Lisa handed her the drink. Jennie accepted it like nothing. But the truth is Jennie is really drunk already.

"Lisa-yah!! This is our song!!" Rosé yelled through the mic.

"Goddamnit! Park Chaeyoung! You're so loud! Aish!" Lisa yelled out to her. The girls just laughed.

Rosé pulled Lisa to stand up.

"Oh? What happened to your head?" Rosé utters still on the mic.

"Ahh.. the door hits me." Lisa utters and gazes at Jennie. The girl just rolled her eyes.

"You mean you hit the door with your head.. pabo-yah.." Rosé smacks Lisa.

"Ahw! Yah!"

Then the song started. The two suddenly sings together.

"Damn these two.. HaHAHA!"

"Look at Chaeyoung.. she's drunk.." Mina teases.

"Yah! Chaeyoungie! Atleast hit the notes right!" Wendy teases Rosé. Lisa looks at the girls and laughed. She knows Rosé is already drunk and she's just playing with her.

"Lisa-yah.. I'm tired. Sing it." Rosé suddenly stopped and gives Lisa the mic.

"What? I'm not gonna sing alone." Lisa puts the mic on the table and sits back beside Jennie.

"Come on, Lisa. Wait. Let me find you another song." Rosé insisted.

"Ops! My song!" Wendy suddenly grabs the mic.

The girls are busy laughing and having fun when Lisa suddenly felt a head on her shoulder. She then looks at Jennie. Her eyes are closed. Lisa suddenly removes her shoulder and caused Jennie to drop her head on the couch behind her. Lisa laughed. Jennie glared at her and hits her arm.

"A-ah.. ahw!" Lisa pretends to be hurt with her slight hit. Jennie

didn't buy it and hits her again.

"Ahw! Yah.."

Jennie just stuck her tongue out to her and rolls her eyes and leans her head on Jisoo's shoulder. Jisoo just chuckles while watching the two.

"Jisoo unnie.. let's go the comfort room." Jennie mumbles. Lisa looks at them.

•••••

The girls are still having fun when Jennie talks again.

"Unnie.." Jennie shakes Jisoo's arms like a child.

"Wait. Jennie-yah.. I need to.. get it together too.. aigoo.."

"Unnie, why? Are you drunk already?" Lisa looks at Jisoo.

"Not really.. but I feel numb and dizzy already."

"I'll go with her to the restroom. Let's go, Jennie-ssi."

But Jennie removes Lisa's hands on hers.

"Jennie-yah, Lisa will accompany you to the restroom, okay. I can't. We might stumble on the way there." Jisoo pinches Jennie's cheeks while uttering.

"Unnie.. seriously?" Jennie glares at Jisoo, still pinching her cheeks that makes her lips stretched.

"Aigoo.. manduuu~" Jisoo teases.

"Mandu?" Lisa looks at Jisoo then to Jennie. The older glared at her too.

"This. Mandu~" Jisoo teases while pinching her cheeks again. Lisa bursted out laughing but then stopped when she noticed Jennie's been glaring at her.

"Come on. Let's go."

Lisa stood up and helps Jennie. The older tosses her hands that makes her almost tripped but Lisa catches her before she falls.

"Y-You're too close." Jennie mumbles.

"Oh? Really? It feels like I'm not. This is--That sounds familiar." Mina teases and grins.

And then they noticed that all the girls are looking at them. Lisa suddenly removes her arms around Jennie's waist that causes her to drop on the couch again. The girls bursted out laughing.

"Yah!" Jennie glares at Lisa.

"I-I'm sorry. My arms slipped."

"Aish!"

Jennie stood up but wiggles while walking towards the door and to the restroom. Lisa is following her and guiding her to the restroom. Jennie went inside one cubicle and peed.

Lisa looks at herself in the mirror. She remembers Jennie's reaction when the two of them met in the mansion. She shakes her head and washes her face. Jennie then went out of the cubicle after she flashed.

"You need to wash your face to lessen your drunkness, Jennie-ssi. Like this."

Lisa suddenly splashes water to Jennie's face.

"Yah!"

Lisa just laughed and grabs some paper towels. She gives some to Jennie and some for her face. Jennie was about to go back to the room when Lisa grabs her wrist.

"What?"

Lisa just looked at her.

"Lisa.. why?"

"Nothing."

"My hand please."

"No."

"Tsk."

Jennie pulled her wrist from Lisa's grip but it gets tighter.

"You're hurting me."

"You hurt me first."

Jennie furrowed her eyebrows and removes Lisa's hand forcefully but Lisa suddenly pulled her and hugged her. Jennie got stiffen. Lisa hugs her tight.

"Please.. just...p-please..." Lisa mumbles.

Jennie's heart started to beat so fast again. And she slowly gives in and hugs Lisa back. Her eyes becomes teary. Lisa tighten the hug more.

"I missed you. Really." Lisa mumbles again.

Jennie swears that her chest is burning and it pumps so fast. She then sniffs.

"Please don't cry."

"If only you listened to me, Lisa. If only you've given me the chance to explain."

"Then explain now. Explain everything."

"Why now, Lis? After all this time.."

"I feel so lonely without you."

Lisa buried her face on Jennie's neck and tightens her hug on the girl's waist.

Jennie's tears couldn't be stopped now.

Acceptance

Jennie's been wiping her tears while hugging Lisa. Lisa is crying now too. Jennie releases the hug and cups Lisa's cheeks. She wipes Lisa's tears and kissed her forehead.

"T-tell me. T-Tell me everything. Why did you do it?" Lisa asked as she buries her face on Jennie's neck again.

"Lis, I didn't want that to happen." Jennie started. Lisa lifted her head and looks at Jennie with teary eyes.

She begun explaining to Lisa everything and she can see how Lisa is feeling guilty about it now. The younger keeps on shaking her head. But Jennie keeps on kissing her forehead then hugs her as Lisa leans her butt on the sink.

"I-I'm sorry.. I didn't explain it before.."

"No. I-I'm sorry I didn't listen to you before. D-Did I lose you,

unnie?"

Lisa grips on Jennie's side and clenched her eyes as she asks.

Jennie looks at her and cries. She leans her forehead to Lisa's and closes her eyes.

"No, Lis. I'm still the same even after a year. How about you.. Did I lose you?"

Lisa shakes her head, still couldn't look at Jennie because of the guilt and anger towards herself for not listening before.

Jennie tries to lift Lisa's head and let her look at her. Jennie wipes both of their tears then hugs Lisa again over her shoulders. The younger's arms are on her waist, hugging her.

"I-I still love you, Jennie Kim. I still do. I love you."

Jennie closes her eyes and hugs Lisa tigher. She cries again and kisses Lisa's head. Jennie didn't have second thought and lifts Lisa's head again that is buried on her shoulders and kissed her. She kissed Lisa on the her lips and Lisa responded.

"I love you, Lisa. I love you too." Jennie gives Lisa a long kiss and hugs her tight again.

'I'm sorry, dad. But I just can't stop loving this girl.'

Lisa giggles and stood up properly. She faces the sink and washes her face.

"Now, I really have to wash my face too." Jennie utters and washes her face. Lisa looks at her and chuckles. She grabs some paper towels again and they both wipes their faces.

"So, are we good now, Jennie Kim?"

"What do you mean?"

"Are we... or I need to court you again?"

"Oh fuck the courting and just love me." Jennie hugs Lisa again. Then they both laughed and kissed again before going back to the room.

•••••

"Oh? Why are your faces like that?"

"And what took you so long?"

"Did you two cry?"

The girls started to question them the moment they went in.

"We talked and... I guess we're okay now." Lisa said.

"But Jennie still looks really drunk." Yerin utters.

"You mean.. drunk in love?" Jisoo teases and the girls laughed. Lisa giggles with them.

"We really are so proud of you, Jennie Kim." Seulgi uttered and clapped, teasing the two of them.

"So.. you two are official again?" Mina asked.

"Hmm....?" Lisa looks at Jennie for answers.

"I think so.. yes." Jennie answered.

Lisa shrugged proudly and hugs Jennie.

"Wooo!!"

"Finally!"

"The long wait is over!"

The girls yelled out and clapped.

"Is that so? Then who's gonna sing this song? I picked it for Lisa to sing it." Rosé suddenly interrupts.

"Paper hearts? Come on." Dara looks at Rosé.

Jisoo chuckles with Rosé's cute reaction when her sister looks at her.

"Yah.. Chaeng.. are you afraid of my sister?" Jisoo teases while pointing at Rosé's red cheeks. The younger just holds Jisoo's hand and squeezes it while not looking at Dara. The eldest is just grinning at them. A mischievous grin with glare.

"Unnie.. I know that look. Don't. Just.. you'll see." Jisoo furrowed her eyebrows to Dara. But the older still wearing the same expression.

"I'll sing it." Seulgi raises her hands.

"O-Ohh~"

The girls reacted. Then Rosé gives the mic to Seulgi. The other mic to Irene.

"Come on, unnie. I know you know the song too." Jisoo lowkey teases.

"Yes, I know it but I prefer some raps." Irene said and the girls laughed.

"We know that. But still." Jisoo insisted. Irene looks at Seulgi. The girl just shrugged and started singing.

"Unnie, just this one. For Momo's brithday." Jennie teases Irene too.

Of course she knows that Irene and her boyfriend are already broke up that's why she teases her now.

"Fine. Just one." Irene snatches the mic.

"That song kinda reminds me of something too. A

picture

to be exact." Lisa suddenly mumbles and Jennie looks at her.

"Don't ruin the night, Lisa." Jennie utters coldly.

Lisa felt scared again and snakes her left arm around Jennie's waist.

"I-I'm just j-joking. Haigoo.." Lisa rubs her chest because she felt nervous.

'Wait. How should I tell her about my.... hays. I never thought of it yet...'

Lisa thought as she looks down on her crotch. She just shrugged it off and let it pass tonight.

•••••

The girls noticed that Lisa suddenly becomes quiet.

"Yo, Lis. What are you thinking?" Mina asks her.

"Yeah, unnie. You've been quiet since earlier." Sinb seconded.

"My secretary gave me her resignation papers earlier."

"What? Why?" Wendy looks at her.

"I don't know."

Rosé suddenly laughed.

"Because you always yells at her. She's scared of you. Actually, Eomoni told me that she's looking for a new secretary to replace her because Lia told your mom that she really wanted to resign."

"She can't do her job. I needed to always remind her about something that's happening in the office everyday."

"Haigoo.. Lisa. Atleast be nice to her. She's helping you." Yerin utters.

"She's not. She's giving me headache."

"What did you do to her papers? Did you sign it?" Momo asks.

"No. I tore it in front of her."

Jennie looks at her in disbelief. Lisa turns to her.

"What? She doesn't have anyone to replace her yet. She can't just resign now."

"You know she has the right." Jennie mutters.

"I will let her when there's someone to replace her already."

"Why are you even so hard on your employees.. gosh.." Momo mumbles.

"It's my job to be strict."

"Your parents are strict but you're way too stricter."

"Well.. this is me. I'm sorry if they can't cope up with me."

The girls facepalmed themselves.

"That's a highscore!" Yerin suddenly shouts that startled all of them.

"Sinb-yah.. cash out." Yerin stretches her hand to Sinb. She defeated Sinb on who's gonna get a higher score with the same song.

"Haish!" Sinb then paid Yerin.

"Yes!"

"You're just gonna use that for your date!" Sinb mutters with straight face.

"Date? Yah.. Yerin-ah.. you're dating someone?" Seulgi looks at her.

"Uhh.." Yerin awkwardly laughed and touches her nape.

"Aigooo.. girls, Yerin's keeping secret from us now." Wendy utters.

The girls suddenly stood up and walks closer to Yerin.

"Y-Yah..Argh!"

The girls playfully punches, kicks and tickles Yerin. That's what they'd get if one of them is keeping secrets from each other.

"HAHAHA!" Then they laughed.

"Haigoo.. ahw.. aigooo.. fine! I'm dating someone!" Yerin gives up.

"I'll let you guys meet her soon."

"Soon?"

The girls tickled her again.

"P-please.. stop. HAHA! Yeah.. sooner. Just.. we're just getting started.. please bear with me guys."

"Haigooo.." Lisa then walks back to Jennie's side. Jennie just giggles while looking at Yerin.

"Fine. Sooner, Yerin-ssi." Momo utters.

"Yeah.. promise."

•••••

Then they started to wrap up already. They walked outside to the parking lot.

Lisa and Jennie didn't let go of each other's hands from the moment they got back together. The girls are happy for them.

"Hey.. you can ride with me." Lisa said while looking at Jennie.

"Speaking of ride.. I saw you drove back the first time you drove me home. So that means..."

"Yeah.. I've waited an hour and made sure you're inside the households already then I drove back."

"If I go with you, can you do that again?"

"Why?"

"There are rules in your house, Lisa. And I can't just risk my mother's position just for me."

"Nothing to worry about. My parents are not there."

"But mine are. Please."

"Why?"

"My dad's kinda mad at me. Please. Promise me you'll do it and I'll explain to you in the car."

Lisa sighed.

"Fine."

"Promise me."

"Okay. Promise."

Jennie nodded.

"Unnies.." Jennie calls and pointed at Lisa. Her peers nodded at her.

"Take care." Dara utters.

"Bye~"

•••••

"So?" Lisa looks at Jennie the moment they settled in her car.

So Jennie explained everything to her on their way home.

"Did he hurt you?"

"No. My dad won't do that. But he really scolded me and gets really mad."

Lisa holds Jennie's hand and squeezes it.

"Don't worry. I'll do everything to change his mind."

"Lisa.. you don't have to. Just let it be for now." Jennie holds Lisa's hand on hers and caressed it with her thumb.

"But I want to be with you. I want this to be legal."

"Lis.."

Jennie looks at her with pleading eyes. Lisa sighed and just nodded.

"Okay. Hays."

"Thank you."

"Just tell me if anything happens, okay."

"I will. Thanks for understanding."

Lisa smiled at her and kisses the back of her hand. Lisa then looks at her when the stoplight turns red.

"There's still one thing I need to tell you." Lisa utters.

"Hm? What is it?" Jennie faced her again.

"Uhh.. This may sound really crazy but I did it after I went back from the vacation."

"Uhh.. I think, I know what you're about to say."

Lisa looks at her.

"Y-You know?"

"Yeah.. I think, Jisoo unnie already told me about it."

Lisa steps on the gas again when the light turned green.

"Why did you consider on doing it, Lisa?"

Lisa remained silent.

"Lis.." Jennie looks at her and smiles to assure her that it's fine with her.

"I uhh.. thought about it so many times before doing it. My thoughts diverted to my previous relationships. It's always like that. The same reason. That's why I did it. Thought that I really like girls but then they always cheats on me with a guy."

"Hmm.. that's why you had surgery?"

"Y-Yeah.. and I can't change it anymore. It's here already."

"It's o-okay with me."

"Looks like not. You just stuttered."

"Because I was shocked when Jisoo unnie told me about it."

"I bet Chaeyoung told her that."

"Yeah.. she did. You know Chaeng has a big mouth."

"Yeah.. but she just does that with us."

"Lis.."

"Hm?"

"I love you."

Lisa pressed her lips and hides her blush because it's so sudden coming from Jennie.

"No response? Just blush?" Jennie teases her with her gummy smile.

"I-I love you m-more."

"You're really cute when you're like that." Jennie utters while smiling.

"Will you stop.. I'm feeling so shy right now." Lisa utters and giggles.

Jennie giggles too.

"We're here, NiNi."

"NiNi?" Jennie turns to Lisa.

"Uhh.. it just came out."

"My parents are the only ones who calls me that."

"O-Oh.. is that so? I-I'm sorry."

"It's okay. You can call me that too."

Lisa smiles and nodded excitedly.

"Just in front, okay?"

"Ne~"

Lisa then stops the car.

"Text me when you're inside already, okay." Lisa caressed Jennie's cheeks with her thumb. The older nodded. Then Lisa chuckles.

"Why?"

"Nothing. I just remember this mandu.." Lisa teases.

"Yah..stop calling me that.."

Lisa just laughed. She got surprised when Jennie suddenly leans closer and kissed her. She closes her eyes and kisses Jennie back.

"I missed you so much, Lisa."

"I missed you too. I really do." Lisa strokes Jennie's hair and they looked at each other in the eyes. Jennie smiles and pulls back herself.

"I'm going now. See you."

"See you."

Jennie gives another peck on Lisa's lips and gets out of the car.

"Text me, okay." Lisa utters. Jennie nodded and closes the door.

•••••

"Are you really mad at Jennie?" Mrs. Kim asks her husband.

"I am not mad at her. I'm just disappointed. And with you too for tolerating her."

His sitting on the floor, like kneeling and sitting on his feet while watching his wife folding the clothes.

"I'm not tolerating her. I'm just supporting her. I saw how happy she is whenever she remembers that girl she's been talking about. Though she sometimes cry."

"See? I don't want my daughter to suffer again." Mr. Kim scowled in low voice.

"I don't want that too, love. But Jennie is a brave girl and we know that. Atleast she already broke up with that ex-boyfriend of hers. You know exactly what she's been through because of that guy. So we can't blame her if she becomes a man-hater."

"But can't she find another guy to love? I'm not against it but she's my NiNi."

"The more reason to support her. Jennie is always a good daughter to us. I know she disappoints you for the first time but she just chooses what she knows could make her happy. And we always want her to be happy."

"But with a girl? Are you out of your mind?"

"So what if it's a girl? Love is love. We can't teach her who to love. We can't change what is happening now."

"Just.. tell me. Is my NiNi happy with that girl? I don't want her to get hurt again." Mr. Kim looks at his wife intently.

"When she went back from the vacation, she was crying."

"See? She'll be hurt again."

"But whenever she's telling me her story and how sweet the girl is, I can see how much she loves her. We can't just stop her from loving someone. NiNi is on her right age now, honey."

"But she's still my baby."

"I know she's happy with this girl. I can feel it, she's my daughter."

"Are you sure about that? Yes, I'm disappointed but I'm worried about her too."

"She--I'm happy with her, dad. I really am." Jennie looks at her parents when she steps in.

"Jen.." Her father stood up immediately when he saw Jennie. He wipes his tears.

"A-Appa, I'm happy with her."

"A-Are you really happy?"

"Yes, dad. I am."

Her dad hugs her tight and caressed her back because they are both crying.

"Aigoo.." Jennie's mom mumbles.

Mr. Kim stretches his arm to his wife and hugs her too.

"Dad, are you still mad?"

"I was never mad at you, Jen. I was just disappointed. But as long as you're happy. Then I don't have any other choice but to accept it. You're my only daughter after all."

"Dad.." Jennie tightens her hug to her parents.

"Thank you so much. I love you both."

"So.. when will I able to meet her?" her dad suddenly asks.

Jennie releases from the hug and looks at her dad then to her mom.

"D-Dad.. I think, you already know her.." Jennie utters while wiping her tears.

"What? What do you mean?"

Jennie looks at her mom and she just nodded at her.

"S-She's....

Lisa."

Jennie said while pointing in the mansion. Her dad gasps and looks at his wife.

Job offer

Lisa is still in her car staring at her phone, waiting for Jennie's message. She's smiling from ear to ear while remembering what just happened. That finally, they are back together. Then her phone pinged and Jennie's message popped up.

From: My Mandu~

"I so love my dad."

Lisa immediately replied.

To: My Mandu~

"Why? What happened?"

:

"He accepted me already. And I told him about you."

"Really? That's amazing! So, can I get inside now?"

:

"Yes. I'm sorry it took so long. I'll tell you everything when see each other again."

"It's okay. I missed you already."

Lisa puts her phone to the shotgun seat for a while and drives herself inside their gates. She parked in front of their house. Her phone keeps on beeping as she drives inside.

She then grabs it and gets out of her car.

:

"I missed you more."

:

"Yah! Why aren't you replying!?"

:

"Are you texting another girl?! Manoban! I'll kill you!"

"What?" Lisa chuckles.

"I just parked my car, NiNi. HAHA!"

:

"Oh really? Okay. Get some rest now. I'll sleep now too."

"Hey.. can I see you one more time before going to sleep?"

:

"You know we can't do that here."

"Of course we can. I'll wait for you in the kitchen."

Lisa walks to her room and changes her clothes to comfy. And went straight to the kitchen. She drinks water and left the glass on the sink. Not a minute passed and Jennie approaches her. She immediately grabs Jennie's hands and runs to her room.

"Yah yah.. I can't go up here." Jennie whispered.

"Of course you can. It's my room."

Lisa tries to pull Jennie inside her room but Jennie fights it. Lisa pulls her harder and closes the door behind them.

"Yah!"

"Shh.. they might hear you."

"I told you I can't. I'm going now."

"You're not going anywhere, Jennie Kim."

Lisa kissed her and wraps her arms around Jennie's waist.

"Lisa.. we can't." Jennie mumbles in between their kisses.

"Shut up."

Lisa kisses her more and pulled her closer. Jennie didn't fight anymore and wraps her arms around the younger's neck.

"I missed you so bad." Lisa utters and buried her face on Jennie's neck.

"I'm so stupid for not listening to you before."

"It's already done, Lisa. Stop thinking about it anymore."

"I'm really sorry."

"Shh.. it's okay now. Atleast we're back now."

Lisa nodded and pecks on Jennie's lips again.

"So can I go now? We both have work tomorrow."

"Speaking of work, what time is your out?"

"Uhh.. I'll be there until 11PM. Closing."

"I'll wait for you."

"You don't have to."

"But I want to."

Jennie just giggles and pecks on Lisa's lips.

The two stayed in her room for more minutes until Jennie feels sleepy. Lisa nodded and let her go back to their house. She accompanied Jennie to the kitchen again and went back to her room after.

•••••

Lisa woke up early as usual and readied herself for work. She carried her bag and went to the dining area where her breakfast is waiting for her already.

"I really like this kimchi fried rice." Lisa utters and looks at Mrs. Kim.

"My daughter taught me that dish, young lady. It's not originally mine."

"Oh really? It's good. How about the eggrolls?"

"Those are mine, young lady."

"I like them both. Do you make some seaweed soup also?"

"Yes, young lady. Do you want me to make you some?"

"No, eomoni. Not now."

Mrs. Kim bowed to her and let her finish the foods. Then Lisa puts the chopsticks down after she finished all of it.

"By the way, Eomoni, have you eaten your breakfast already?"

"Not yet, young lady. Yours is the priority."

"Oh is that so.. I'm done. You can have your breakfast after this."

"Thank you, young lady."

Lisa grabs her things and walks towards the door. She gets inside her car but before she starts the engine, she dialled Jennie's number.

"Hey.. good morning."

Lisa smiles upon hearing Jennie's voice and sounds so excited.

"Are you waiting for my call?" Lisa teases.

"No."

Jennie then drops the call.

Lisa looks at her phone with her mouth dropped. She dialled her number again.

"Yah! Why did you end it?"

"Early in the morning and you're being conceited already."

"Good morning too, NiNi." Lisa chuckles.

"I'm going to work now. What time is your work today?"

"3PM. I'm helping my mom with the laundry and I can see your boxers here, young lady."

Jennie, this time, teases Lisa. The younger heard Jennie's laughter on the other line and she can't help but laugh too.

"For the record, I know how many boxers I have. If one went missing, I'd know you have it."

"Yah! I'm not gonna steal those! Shut up!"

Lisa bursted out laughing.

"I'll be going now. I love you. Take care."

"Okay. I love you too. Bye."

Lisa drops the call and drives outside the mansion. She's driving along the highway and she saw Jennie's dad. He looks so tired and barely walks. Lisa slows down a bit and honks her car. The man looks at the car. Lisa pressed down the window.

"Mr. Kim, where are you going?"

"Oh? Good morning, young lady." Mr. Kim bowed to her.

"Good morning. Where are you going?"

"Looking for a job, young lady."

"Do you mind if I give you a ride?"

"Oh? Thanks, young lady but no thanks. That's against the rules. I can manage, young lady. Thank you for your kindness."

"No, sir. I insists. And you don't look fine, sir."

Mr. Kim suddenly coughed and Lisa stopped the car completely and gets down to approach the man.

"Mr. Kim, are you okay? You look pale, sir. Come on. Please get inside the car. I'll drive you to the hospital."

The man tries to shake his head but Lisa insisted. She opens the door for him and let him sit at the back. She immediately goes inside and drives him to the nearest hospital.

Some nurses immediately approached them and helps Mr. Kim to lie down on the bed.

"Mr. Kim, let them check you up. I'll wait outside, okay?"

The man coughed again while nodding.

"Thank...you, young...lady." Mr. Kim tries to utters in between his coughing. Lisa nodded and rubs his arms and goes outside.

Lisa dialled Jennie's number.

"Hey.. are you at work already?"

"Not yet. I'm at P&B."

"Hospital? Why? Something happened, Lis? What happened?"

"I've happened to passed by your dad and I saw him coughing and he really looks pale."

"Oh my ghad.. is he okay? I'm going there now."

Lisa heard the call ended.

"She really sounds so worried.." Lisa mumbles to herself and sighed.

•••••

Jennie immediately approached Lisa, who's patiently sitting in the waiting area. She was about to kiss her when she saw Mrs. Kim. Lisa bowed to Mrs. Kim.

"Where is he? Is he okay? What happened?" Jennie questioned her while looking and roaming her eyes around the emergency room.

"Relax. He's fine now. Follow me." Lisa utters.

She walks to one of the closed curtains in the emergency room and opens it silently. Jennie immediately approached her dad, followed my her mom. Mrs. Kim fixes some of her husband's hair while he's sleeping. Jennie looks at her mom with teary eyes. Lisa silently left and walks back to the waiting area.

A nurse suddenly approahes them and checks her father's IV. She injected something on it.

"What's that, miss?" Jennie asks.

"Antibiotics, ma'am. He's overfatigued and he has a mild fever that's why he looks pale. Is he working himself out lately?"

"He's been out to look for work." Mrs. Kim utters.

"He's also dehydrated. Don't worry, ma'am. Your husband will be fine." The nurse smiles and walks back to the station.

"Dad, you've been really working yourself out. Try to atleast rest." Jennie mumbles as if her dad would hear it. She then kissed his forehead.

Jennie looks at her mom, who looks really worried while caressing his hand.

"Mom, I'll just talk to Lisa." Jennie said. Her mom nodded.

"Jen, please tell her thank you."

Jennie smiles and nodded. She goes back to the waiting area where Lisa is sitting.

"Hey.. how is he?" Lisa stood up and hugs Jennie.

"The nurse said he will be fine."

"That's good. And your mom?"

"She's worried. She wanted me to thank you for bringing my dad here."

"No worries. I saw him walking down the streets a while ago. He barely walks and he keeps on coughing. I thought of driving him to where he's about to go but he refused. Then he coughed so hard and I stopped to check on him. I insisted on bringing him here. At first, he really didn't want to but I insisted."

"Thank you, Lisa. Thank you so much. I don't know what could happen to him if he didn't go with you."

"Don't mention it. And stop worrying. He'll be fine."

Jennie nodded and hugs Lisa again.

"You're already late at your work."

"It's okay. I called Lia already."

Jennie nodded and sighed. She's still worried about her dad.

"I think, I won't be able to go to work today. I need to stay beside him. And mom needs to go back to the mansion."

"I'll stay here with you."

"No. You have to go to work. I'll be fine here."

"Are you sure?"

Jennie nodded and smiled bitterly. Lisa rubs her shoulder and kissed her forehead.

•••••

It's already afternoon and Lisa keeps on thinking about Jennie. She tries to call her many times but the girl isn't answering. She's worried about her. But she can't just go out and go to her because there's a lot of papers that are needed to be signed and some paperworks she needed to do.

She thought of calling her mom, so she dialled her number. Not a minute passed and her mom answered.

"Hello, mom."

"Oh Lisa? Why? Is something happened?"

"Uhh.. about Mr. Kim's job offer, did you already meet him up?"

"Oh honey, we're still busy here. I haven't got the chance to talk to him. Why?"

"He's in the hospital, mom."

"You sounds worried, Lisa. Why? What happened?"

"Uhh.. he's busy looking for a job that he got overfatigued and he has a mild fever. Mom, can I be the one to talk to him about the offer?"

"Of course you can, Lisa. Can I ask you something?"

"Hm?"

"Why are you so worried about him?"

"Uhh.. mom, his daughter.. uhh..."

Lisa started to get nervous and she hesitates on telling them.

"What about his daughter?"

"N-Nothing. You know Mrs. Kim is being good to me and taking care of me. It's the least I can do to pay back her kindness."

"Okay. You can talk to him about the offer and if he accepted it, let Mr. Lee handle the rest, okay?"

"Yes, mom. Thanks."

Lisa was about to end the call when she suddenly feels guilty. She thought of why she's hesitating on telling her mom about her and Jennie.

"Uhh.. mom."

"Hm? I'm still here."

"About Mr. Kim's daughter."

"What is it, Lisa?"

"Mom.. I-I love her...and w-we're dating...she's my g-girlfriend."

"Hmm.. it's fine with me, young lady. You're in the right age. And I support you on that."

"Really?! Thanks, mom! You're the best!"

"But Lisa, you can't tell this to your dad."

"Why?"

"He's against it. He hired someone to follow you."

"What?! He can't just do that to me! What am I, a highschooler?! Mom..."

"Yeah.. I tried to reciprocate his decisions but I can't do anything about it. He thought that it will affect the company's reputation if his daughter is dating a low profile."

"Low profile?! Mom! How could you say that?! You don't even know her!"

"That's why I'm telling you to be careful. Your dad doesn't know I'm talking to you and told you everything. You have to be careful there, Lisa."

"Mom.. please.. try to explain to him.. or I will as soon as you get back here."

"I'll try, Lisa. But I can't promise you anything. You know your dad."

"Yeah.. I know him. I know he will understand everything if I explain it to him. Give Jennie a chance to prove herself to you."

"I'll try. Bye now, honey. We still have meeting."

"Ne. Bye. Take care, mom. Love you."

Lisa drops the call and sighed. She touches her nape because everything is stressing her out again.

Lost fight

In Thailand.

The man who is hired by Marco met him in his office carrying a brown envelope. The man closes the door and faced Marco.

"Sir, everything is in there."

"How is my daughter doing?" Marco utters while reaching for the envelope and opening it.

"She recently went to a hospital and sent Mr. Kim. The man is sick, sir."

"And she met the girl again?"

"Yes, sir. She's Mr. Kim's daughter."

"I see."

Marco leans his elbow on his table after scattering the pictures the man gave him. Pictures of Lisa and Jennie. And also Jennie's parents and her cousins.

"Mrs. Kim is really a good household. But her daughter.." Marco reached for Jennie's picture where she's at the café.

"She will be our problem. If Lisa gets attached to her so much, this might ruin the company's name and reputation."

"They are currently dating, sir."

"Do everything to make her think twice about dating Lisa. Bribe her or scare her. But don't hurt my daughter. I can't let the company be at risk just because of this."

"One more thing, sir. The girl got forced to resign to her previous

work because she went overboard to her boss."

"You can use that. Do whatever it takes to stop the two."

"Yes, sir."

The man bowed to Marco and left his office. He picked another picture and stared at Lisa.

"I'm sorry, young lady. But this is for your own good." Marco mumbles.

•••••

Jennie is walking back to her father after she bought some medicines for him that the nurse prescribed her. It's late at night and they told her that father can be discharged tomorrow morning. They also told her that she doesn't have to worry about the bill because it's already paid.

"What? I didn't pay it yet."

"Someone did, ma'am. So, don't worry about it."

"Who did?"

"That's confidential, ma'am."

"What?"

"Just rest and don't worry about it, ma'am." The nurse smiled at her and walks back to the station.

"Who could it be?" Jennie mumbles.

"Maybe it's young lady's doing." Her father utters.

"Lisa?"

"Yes. She's the one who saw me, maybe she paid the bill?"

Jennie frowns at her father.

"I'll just go outside, dad. You can sleep and rest. You'll be discharged tomorrow."

Jennie went outside to call Lisa. The younger immediately answered.

"Lis, did you pay the hospital bills of my dad?"

"Wow. You sound annoyed. How about good evening first?"

"Just answer me, Lisa. You can't just do this. You already did so much for me."

"I didn't pay it because I know you'd act like this if I did without asking your permission. Actually I was about to but you didn't answer my calls."

"You didn't? Then who did? The nurse told me that it's already paid."

•••••

Lisa became silent and thinks about what her mother told her.

"I d-don't know. Maybe, your mom did?"

"No. She haven't got her salary yet."

"I don't know, Jennie-ssi. And instead of worrying about it, just be thankful."

"I can't just be thankful about it without knowing who it was."

"Why are you getting mad at me?"

"I'm not mad.. I just wanted to know who it is."

"Then it's not me. Stop sounding like you're so irritated of me."

"I'm not. Look. I'm sorry. I just really thought it was you."

"I told you I'm not."

"Okay. Now, you're the one sounding irritated."

"You did it first."

"You know what, bye. I don't wanna fight. I'm so stress right now. Bye."

Lisa looked at her phone when Jennie drops the call. She just sighed and dropped herself on her bed.

'I know this is my dad's doing. What is he up to? What is he planning? Goddamnit!'

Lisa thoughts as she stared at the ceiling. She then thought of Jennie being mad at her. She immediately gets up and changes her clothes. She grabs her wallet and keys and dashes outside the house.

While she's driving, she noticed a black car at the back. She felt suspicious of it. She tries to turn the wheels to the left and the car follows. She's positive that the car is tailing her. She drives around the highway and speeds up a little to lost it but the car is persistent. She then parked to the nearest convenient store and went in.

Lisa pretends on buying something because she saw the car stopped too. She went near the fridge and grabs a drink, she approaches the counter and gives the drink and her car keys. The guy looks at her frowning.

"Someone will get my car here. MB. Remember that." Lisa whispered to the guy and gazes at her back. The guy looks at her back and nodded.

"Can I borrow that cap please. Or I'll pay for it. And that jacket too." Lisa whispers again.

"$1.56, ma'am." The guy utters. Lisa gives him excess payment. The guy nodded.

"Where's your back door?"

The guy pointed to the side and Lisa immediately walks towards the back door, leaving the man who's tailing her. She went outside

unnoticed. She wears the jacket and the cap and walks like nothing. She saw the man tailing her is still waiting for her to come out.

'Pabo.'

Lisa smirked and calls for a cab.

•••••

Lisa went inside the hospital, still being cautious around her. She goes straight to where Jennie and her dad are. When she approaches them, she saw Jennie is sleeping and her dad too.

Jennie is sitting on a chair and her head is leaning on her arms to the side of the bed. Lisa walks closer to her and caressed her cheeks. Jennie moves a little and slowly opens her eyes.

"Lisa.." she suddenly gets up and looks at Lisa with wide eyes.

"Shh.." Lisa hushed and looks at her dad.

"What are you doing here? It's late."

"Come with me."

Lisa grabs Jennie's wrist and they went up to the rooftop.

"What are you doing here?"

"I uhh.. I think, I made you mad a while ago."

"No.. I'm sorry." Jennie hugs her.

"I'm not mad. I'm just.. really.. my mind is just occupied. I'm sorry."

"It's okay." Lisa kissed her head.

"Sorry too. Here."

Lisa handed Jennie a paper bag. The girl looks at her and when she opens the paper bag, she saw some foods. They sat on the bench.

"I just thought that you might be hungry."

"I haven't eaten anything yet, actually."

"What? Yah.. I know you're worried but you don't want to be admitted here too."

"Thank you, Lisa." Jennie leans and pecks on Lisa's lips. The younger smiles.

Jennie gets one of the kebap Lisa bought for her and gives one to Lisa.

"No. It's all yours." Lisa waves her hand.

"But I don't want to eat alone."

Lisa just smiles and grabs the stick.

"Where did you buy this?"

Lisa removes her cap and fixes her hair.

"I just happened to passed by some midnight market and bought it there. This is good!" Lisa looks at the food.

"Yeah.. it is. I'm so hungry."

"Why didn't you eat?"

"I can't leave his side. I know it's just fever but I'm really worried about him."

Lisa pats Jennie's head and messes her hair a little.

"Yah.. stop messing my hair."

"You're so cute, Jennie-ssi."

"Tch."

Jennie bites a meat off the stick but some sauce splatted on her lower lip just above her chin.

"Hmm?" Jennie looks at Lisa. The younger chuckles and gets some

tissue but she thought of something else.

She suddenly leans closer and kissed the part where the sauce splatted. Jennie's eyes got widen and immediately pulled herself.

"There. No sauce anymore."

"W-Why would you d-do that?"

"What? Can't I kiss my girlfriend?"

Lisa grins. Jennie just rolls her eyes and finished another stick.

"How many are these?"

"I think, I bought 5?"

"I think, I have to go to that midnight stalls. I really like this. Lis, there are only two left."

"That's yours. And here."

Lisa handed her a drink.

"Thank you." Jennie flashes her gummy smile to Lisa.

"That smile never fails to make me smile too."

Jennie suddenly turns into serious face.

"Yah.."

"I'm just kidding." Jennie smiles again, teasing Lisa.

•••••

"I swear to God, I'm gonna kill Lisa for making me do this at this hour."

Rosé went inside the convenient store and walks to the counter.

"MB?" Rosé utters while looking at the guy.

The guy nodded and immediately opens the drawer to get Lisa's car keys.

"That man looks like tailing your friend, ma'am." The guy whispered to Rosé. She turns to look at the man.

"What else did she say?"

"Nothing else, ma'am. Just told me to remember the initials."

Rosé nodded and went out of the convenient store. She noticed the man stands straight when he saw her gets in Lisa's car. She saw the man tries to stop her but she steps on the gas harder and drives Lisa's car to where Lisa told her.

•••••

"Damnit! I lost her!" The man mutters in his ear piece.

"Yes, sir. I'm really sorry."

The man drives back and didn't follow Rosé.

•••••

Lisa's phone suddenly rings. Both of them looked at it.

"It's Chaeng." Lisa utters.

"Hel---

YAH! Late at night and you texted me like that! What is happening?! I saw a man outside that convenient store! Even the counter told me that he's tailing you!? What is happening right now?!"

Lisa clenches her eyes and removes her phone from her ear when Rosé suddenly yelled at her. Jennie heard everything and looked at Lisa.

"Tailing you?" Jennie looks at Lisa. Lisa swears that Jennie's tone gives chills to her again.

"Chaeng.. I'm sorry to bother you this late. It's just really needed. I'll

treat you lunch tomorrow since it's our day off."

"Better be."

Lisa laughed but then stopped when she saw Jennie's expressions and it's not very nice.

"I'll tell you everything tomorrow. Tell Yerin unnie I'll be needing her skills about this."

"Yerin unnie? Why?"

"We're gonna do some beating."

"Lisa.. I thi-

-Just tell them. Bye."

Lisa drops the call and couldn't look at Jennie.

"Mind telling me what's happening? Beating? Lisa.. really? What is happening?"

"Uhh.. my dad... he hired someone to follow me."

"Follow you? Why?"

"He found out everything about

us.

And he doesn't like it."

Jennie heaves a breath and averted her stare to Lisa. Her shoulders went down and her heart beats faster.

"This is what I'm scared of, Lisa. You'll be in trouble because of me."

Lisa reached for Jennie's hands and holds it tight.

"Didn't I tell you before that we're in this together? That I'll be by your side, fighting."

"I can't." Jennie removes her hands from Lisa.

"I can't deal with your parents."

"Don't you trust me?"

"I do. I trust you. But everything just keeps on.. you know.. I don't know what will happen to me and my parents.."

"Can't you just hold on and keep this working?"

"I don't know, Lisa. Everything just against this."

"So, you're giving up? Again?"

Lisa looks down and wears the cap again.

"I'm not giving up and I really just want this to work out. But Lisa, my parents. My mom.. she's working in the mansion. Don't you understand? What if my mom gets in trouble just because of my selfishness? You know I can't afford seeing her suffer."

"She won't suffer. I promise you that." Lisa utters coldly.

She removes her jacket and puts it over Jennie's shoulders then stood up.

"Come on. It's getting cold. And you need to rest."

"Lisa.."

"Just trust me. I won't let anything happen to you and your family."

Jennie rubs her face with her hands looking so pissed. Lisa sighed.

"What do you want me to do, NiNi?" Lisa sits in front of Jennie and looks at her.

"Tell me. What do you want me to do and I'll do it."

"I don't want you to disobey your father."

"S-So you w-want this to stop? The fight hasn't even started yet but

I feel so

defeated

already."

"Lisa.."

"N-No, it's okay. I'll do it. L-Let's stop this."

Lisa stood up but Jennie holds her hands and leans her forehead on it and started crying.

"Don't cry. I'm doing this because this is what you wanted. Just tell your dad to meet me in my office the day after tomorrow. My mom offered him a job."

Lisa slides her hands from Jennie's grip and walks away with her head down.

•••••

Lisa took a cab and drops on where Rosé and her car are. Upon seeing Lisa, Rosé immediately went down of her car. She got surprised when Lisa suddenly hugs her.

"Lisa..? What happened?"

"Nothing. Thank you."

Lisa releases the hug and heaves a breath, stopping herself from crying.

"Uhh.. Chaeng, can I stay at your unit? Just tonight."

"You don't have to ask, Lisa. You're always welcome at my house. Let's go." Rosé said and sits back to the driver's seat.

"I'm driving."

"I don't even want to drive."

Lisa walks to the shotgun seat. She lowered the seat and covers her

face with the cap. Rosé just looked at her and started the engine.

Oplan Jealousy

Rosé is glancing at Lisa from time to time. She's worried about her. She knows something is not right. But she kept silent until they reached the condo building.

"Lis, we're here."

Lisa moves and pulls back the seat. She went out of the car and Rosé gives the keys to her. Lisa saw Jisoo from the lobby and looks at Rosé. The girl just smiles at her. She then shakes her head and walks with her head down again.

"Chaeng.. everything okay? Lisa, good evening. Oh.. it's morning already. It's past 12MN already."

"Good evening, unnie. So you're living with her now?"

"Living is an exaggeration. I'm just sleeping with her tonight. And I just arrived here too."

"Am I ruining your night? I can go back if uhh--No, Lisa. It's okay." Jisoo cuts her. Lisa nodded.

The three approached the elevator. Rosé pressed the 11th floor.

"Have you guys eaten already?"

"Chipmunk, it's late already. You can't be thinking about foods."

"Oh you know me."

"I ate dinner already but it's 4 hours ago."

"Then let's have some midnight snack. I have something in my unit."

"And Lisa looks really tired and hungry." Jisoo said.

Lisa is just silent.

"I have beers also if someone wants to drink."

Lisa side-looked her and hissed. The couple chuckles.

Then the elevator pinged and they reached Rosé's unit. She turns on the lights after they went in and Jisoo looks around, looking so stunned by Rosé's condo unit.

"Something's telling me that you haven't been here yet?" Lisa looks at Jisoo while removing her cap.

"Just now."

"Wow. How many months are you two dating already?"

"6 months."

"And Rosé hasn't invited you here yet?"

"Oh Lisa, I did. So many times."

"I'm just really busy at work."

"You're driving her home, unnie."

"Yeah.. but I never stepped out of the car every time I did that."

"Gosh.."

•••••

After settling in their rooms, the three went to the kitchen and prepares some midnight foods. They brought it to the living room. Rosé really brings out the beers she's talking about. Lisa just looked at it and thought she might really need it.

Jisoo sits on the couch and looks at Lisa, who's lying on it. Rosé sits on the floor, below Jisoo. The older grabs one beer and opens it.

"Lis, here." she handed the bottle to Lisa.

Lisa gets up and grabs the bottle. She drinks it immediately and in no time, she finished it. Rosé and Jisoo looks at each other with wide eyes.

"Mind telling us what happened? I heard Jennie unnie's voice a while ago."

Lisa grabs another bottle and opens it. She drinks it again. ChaeSoo can hear how loud the gulps Lisa is doing.

"HmmAhhH~" Lisa puts the beer on the table and grabs some chips and eats it.

"We're waiting."

"I have nothing to say." Lisa mumbles.

•••••

After hours of drinking, Lisa almost finished her 9th bottle and she really looks drunk right now.

"Unnie.. why can't she just fight with me? I don't understand."

ChaeSoo looks at each other again and fixes their positions. They know Lisa will tell them everything now.

"Why? What happened?"

"Your bestfriend!" Lisa pointed at Jisoo and it hits her nose.

"Aish!" Jisoo muttered and slaps Lisa's hand.

"A-ah! Ahw!" Lisa pretends to be hurt again.

"Fuck she's drunk." Rosé palmed herself and laughed with Jisoo.

"I'm willing to fight for her, unnie! Why can't she trust me?! I hate her! No..." Lisa shakes her head and sobs.

Jisoo looks at Rosé with wide eyes again.

"No...I love her so much!" Lisa utters while gripping and hugging

the bottle of beer as she sobs.

"But why can't she fight with me?! She's always scared! I keep on telling her not to because I'll be by her side! But she always thinks about if her parents would be in trouble because of this!"

"It's Jennie. It's in her blood to always worry about her parents."

"I know that! I know! But can't she consider everything I'm telling her! I love her.. isn't that enough?! I'm willing to fight for her even if my parents are my enemy!"

"Why? What happened to your parents?" Rosé asks.

Lisa drinks her 9th bottle and grabs another one. Jisoo was about to stop her but Rosé grabs her hands and shakes her head.

"But she looks wasted already.."

"She'll be fine.." Rosé utters while holding Jisoo's hand and looking at Lisa.

"How can all of this be fine?! Park Chaeyoung!"

Rosé palmed herself again.

"My father hired someone to follow me!"

Rosé gasps.

"Why?"

"He found out about me and Jennie unnie.. he doesn't like it. He tries to stop me from loving her! Do you think that's fine?! No! I can't just stop loving her!" Lisa cried.

"I feel so sad for her.." Jisoo looks at Lisa with pitiful eyes.

"But I won't give up! Not now, dad! I will still fight for her! Even if she broke up with me again.." Lisa cries again.

"She what?!" Jisoo retorted.

"Your bestfriend! I can't understand her! I thought she love me enough to fight with me! But she just gave up without even trying!"

"I'll talk to that girl! She's really stupid!" Jisoo snorted again.

"Yah! I'm not stupid! It's your girlfriend!" Lisa pointed at Rosé.

"Yah! Stop drinking, pabo-yah!" Rosé was about to snatch the bottle from Lisa's hands but she hugs it tight again.

"No! This is mine! Go get yours!"

Lisa cries again and stops for a while to drink her beer then cries again.

"I'm going to find that man who's been tailing me! I'm going to beat him up until his face can't be recognized!"

Lisa then punches the bottle as she hugs it. Imagining it's the man who's tailing her.

"Lisa, you can't do that." Rosé looks at her.

"I can! I'll do everything to fight for this! I'm angry! Look at me! I'm angry!" Lisa points to her face but then cries again.

"It hurts. Everything hurts. This is why I don't want to sign those papers. I regret doing it now."

"There's no backing out now, Lis."

"I'll erase my signs on that papers! I'll do it! I'll put an angry emojis on it! With middle finger up!"

Lisa then puts her middle finger up. ChaeSoo suddenly bursted out laughing.

"That's silly. Yah! Stop drinking now. You're so wasted. Gosh.. Lisa.. If only Jennie's not with her father, I'll call her here." Jisoo utters in between her giggles.

"Hays. That Jennie Kim is stupid. I'll make her fall for me more,

you'll see. I'll make her jealous so that she realize what she lost for breaking up with me."

"Do you want me to help you to make her jealous?"

Rosé looks at Jisoo and got surprised with what Jisoo just said.

"Yah.. unnie.."

"Chaeng, it will be okay. Lisa's right. She's stupid for breaking up with her again."

Then they heard a bottle dropped and when they looked at Lisa, she already passed out on the couch.

"Aigooo.. look at this mess she did. I'm...know what.. fuck it." Rosé mutters and smacks Lisa on her forehead. But Lisa is too passed out already to even flinch.

•••••

"Ahw.. damn!" Lisa slowly gets up while clenching her head.

"Good morning, pabo-yah.." Jisoo greeted her from the kitchen.

"Unnie, what time is it?"

"Uhh.. 9AM."

"9?! Gosh! I'm late!"

Lisa immediately grabs her keys and cap and grabs the doorknob but then turns to Jisoo while furrowing her eyebrows. The older just laughed and Lisa drops her keys and cap again and walks to the kitchen.

"Where's Chaeng?"

"She's inside her room. Oh there she is."

"Yah.. what happened last night?"

ChaeSoo looks at each other and laughed.

"Why? Unnie.. that soup is mine, right?"

Lisa grabs it and the spoon.

"Do you want me to show your video?"

"You.. come on! How could you?!"

"You really are wasted. Gosh.." Rosé laughed again.

Rosé then showed her the video that she got from the CCTV footage inside her unit and they keep on laughing on it. Even Lisa.

"...I'll make her jealous..."

"Gosh! I really said that? Oh my ghad.. I looked so wasted."

Rosé was about to stop the video but Lisa already saw it.

"Yah! You really grabbed the chance to smack my head! Park Chaeyoung! Come here! You!"

The two chases each other. Jisoo is just laughing at them while eating her chickens.

•••••

Lisa drives back to the mansion. She noticed the jacket she lent to Jennie, hanging with some clothes. She walks to it and touched it if it's dried already then pulls it.

"It's not yet dry."

Lisa looks at the girl with cold stare.

"I don't care. It's not mine. I have to give it back to the owner."

"Wait atleast until it dries." Jennie snatches the jacket and hangs it again.

Lisa pulls it again and that makes Jennie pissed. She tried to snatch it back from Lisa but Lisa raises it and she can't reach it.

"Fine. Do whatever you want." Jennie got pissed and pushes Lisa a little.

"Tss. You're always like that."

"Maybe ask yourself why I am like this to you."

"No. You ask yourself why you're like that to me. You don't want to be selfish but just think about what you're doing."

"Maybe we're not meant for each other." Jennie continued hanging some other clothes.

Lisa got taken aback with what Jennie just said. She looks at her and gulped.

"Y-Yeah.. m-maybe not. M-Maybe I'm not m-meant for someone w-who can't even f-fight with me and g-gives up e-easily even it's just the b-beginning. Y-yeah.. w-we're not meant for each other."

Lisa walks away with her head down again, gripping the jacket tight, knowing that she hurt Jennie's feelings with those words again.

•••••

Jennie stopped with what she's doing and clenches her chest. She wipes her tears in front of the clothes. She shakes her head and heaves a breath then continued. She went back to their house.

"I saw everything, Jennie-yah.." her dad utters.

She looks at him then to her mother. Her mother remained silent and continued washing the clothes.

"Why did you do it? Why did you say that to her?"

"It's for her own sake, dad."

"You love her, right?"

Jennie covers her face again and cries.

"Shh.." Her dad hugs her and caressed her back.

"I know you're worried about me and your mom that's why you did it."

"D-dad.." Jennie keeps on crying.

"But if she's willing to fight for it, why not try to fight with her.. you don't have to worry about us. I can see how much she loves you, Jen."

"But I don't want you to have a hard time because of me.."

"Jen, if anything happens, me and your mom could find for another job. We can leave the mansion."

"Dad, I know how it's hard to look for another job. I experienced it myself. And you just came back from the hospital."

"Jen, we'll be fine." Her mom joins their conversation.

"I know. But I can't just do it. I can't afford seeing you both suffer and us, being back to that small apartment unit.. it hurts me seeing you like that. Atleast here, you've been treated well and you have a nice job."

"But we can't see you like this too. All we want is for you to be happy. And we saw how your day brightens when you see L-Lisa.."

Jennie looks at her father when he stuttered.

"I'm used on calling her young lady that's why I stutter."

Jennie chuckles and hugs her dad.

"You have to fight with her. We'll be supporting you on this, NiNi. I'm ready to fight Marco Bruschweiler if he did anything to you."

Mrs. Kim gasps as well as Jennie.

"Yah! Old man! You can't just say that. Do you want us to be in trouble now?!" Her mother approaches her dad and hits his arms.

"Ahw! I'm sorry.." Mr. Kim rubs his arms.

"I'm just really pissed off because my daughter is having a hard time."

"But still.. be careful with your words. Aish!" Mrs. Kim hits him again.

Jennie chuckles while watching her parents. She then sighed as she looks at the mansion.

•••••

Lisa went out of the house and calls someone. She smiles and went to her car and drives.

Few minutes and she reached CH. Her friends are waiting for her again. They all got shocked when they saw a girl went down from her car. Lisa opened the door for her.

"Guys, this is Jeon Somi. She's a friend of mine." Lisa utters upon approaching the girls.

Jennie is lowkey glancing at their tables and saw Lisa with the girl.

"Hi. Nice meeting you, Somi. I'm Wendy."

"Jisoo." she winks at Somi but none of the girls noticed it.

"Rosé."

"She's my best friend."

"Ahh ..the one you're talking about."

Rosé glares at Lisa.

"I'm Seulgi. This is Yerin, Sinb, Momo and Mina."

"Did you guys order already?"

"Yeah.. we ordered yours too. But we didn't know you have someone with you." Rosé said.

"Oh it's okay. I'll order mine." Somi said.

"Let's go. I'll come with you."

"Okay."

"I can order yours." Rosé was about to stand up when Jisoo stopped her.

"It's okay, Chaeng. I'll go with her." Lisa said.

So, Lisa and Somi goes to the counter. Lisa feels the aura already and she just smirked.

"What do you want?" Jennie muttered with furrowed eyebrows.

"How rude.." Lisa utters while looking at the above menu.

"Somi, what do you want to eat?"

"Uhh.. hmm.."

"We don't have all day, miss." Jennie retorted.

Somi looks at her and smirked.

"Yeah.. she's rude.." Somi utters.

Lisa secretly grabs Somi's wrist and squeezes it. She knows what could happen if she continued saying those words. She's really nervous right now.

"One carbora and blue lemonade."

"Is that all you want?" Lisa looks at her.

"Yes. I'm on a diet."

"Tss. Diet. No better feeling when you're eating."

Lisa heard Jennie mumbling something.

"Here." Somi was about to pay but Lisa stopped her.

"No. I'll pay for it."

"Are you sure?"

"Yeah.. it's... here."

Lisa gives the payment. Somi leans closer to Lisa and whispered something. Lisa giggles. That didn't fail to pissed off Jennie Kim.

"Here's your change, ma'am." Jennie grabs Lisa's hands and gripped it tight and harshly puts the change on her palm and glared at her as she gets the tray and a number.

"10 minutes, ma'am. Here's the receipt and the number." Jennie harshly puts the number on the tray.

Somi clings to Lisa and when they are sure that Jennie wouldn't notice it, Lisa stretches her hand to Somi and the girl lowkey taps it and fistbumped each other while smiling from ear to ear.

The girls saw it and they get it already.

"I told you." Jisoo whispered to Rosé then winks and grins.

The Kims

The plan continues. Lisa and Somi are busy chatting with each other while Lisa's arm is on Somi's chair. The two are laughing when Somi's order approaches.

Jennie, being Jennie, thought of something that could piss off Lisa. She thought of her revenge. Her way of revenge.

"Here's your order, ma'am."

Jennie stopped by Lisa's left side and Somi is on Lisa's right. While she's putting the plate on Somi's table, Jennie leans a little closer to Lisa and her chest makes it inches near her face. She heard Lisa gulped. It's time for Jennie to smirk. She did it again with Somi's blue lemonade.

Lisa fixes her seat and gulps and puts her leg over the other to hide something that bulged down there because of what Jennie just did.

"Thank you." Somi utters.

"You're welcome, ma'am."

Jennie turns around and taps on Jisoo's shoulders and walks like nothing happened. She grinning and felt like she just won.

"Lisa.. this is good. Taste it."

"Y-Yeah.."

Jennie heard Somi and when she turns back, she saw Somi feeding Lisa with the carbora. Jennie got pissed again and puts the tray loudly on the counter.

"Y-Yeah.. it's g-good."

Lisa still feels her arousal down there because her mind is still on

what Jennie just did.

"E-Excuse me."

Lisa stood up and runs immediately to the comfort room. She went in one cubicle and took it out.

"Oh ghad.. you really did it again, Jennie Kim." Lisa mumbles to herself while looking down at her friend being hard.

Lisa tries to pee to lessen its hardness but it didn't help her. So she doesn't have choice but to release it.

"Fuck, Jennie Kim. Look what you made me do just now." Lisa mumbles again, almost like a whisper when she's doing her thing in the cubicle.

•••••

Lisa walks back to their table while wiping her sweats. She glares at the girl in the counter but Jennie just looked at her and how she wipes her sweats. Lisa noticed how Jennie smirked in that split seconds.

"Lisa.. Somi went home already. She said it's emergency and sorry." Jisoo said.

"Yeah? It's okay. I'll just call her later."

Jisoo nodded.

"Can we have another garlic bread and this clubhouse? I really like it." Seulgi utters.

"Yeah.. please order me another nachos too." Rosé said.

The girls ate again their second batch of orders. Lisa's lowkey glancing at the counter. She's still occupied with what happened earlier. How Jennie really seduced her.

'Nice revenge, Jennie Kim. You'll pay for that.'

Then Lisa remembers the man tailing her.

"Hey, girls. I need your help again." Lisa suddenly utters, looking so serious.

"Okay. I think, I know what this is already." Yerin commented. Lisa nodded.

"So who's the man?" Yerin said while cracking her hands, ready to punch somebody.

"See that black car outside? Don't look at it yet.. just wait for a couple of seconds." Lisa utters.

"That's the one who've been tailing me."

"What are you planning?"

•••••

Jennie looks at them and to Lisa. She shakes her head.

"She's really gonna beat the hell out of that man with that expression. Lisa, what are you thinking?! If you got yourself hurt, I'm telling you.. you'll get more beating from me.'

•••••

"Well, I'll let him tail me. I'll drive myself to one abandon warehouses."

"Gosh.. Lisa, this sounds exciting.." Yerin utters in excitement.

"I won't drive that fast. You guys will meet me up in that warehouse and the moment he steps in.. we will surround him and beat him up. The moment he got tired, we'll tie him up and I'll do the rest."

"Wait. Who sent him?" Sinb asks.

"I'll tell you everything when we got him."

The girls agreed with Lisa. Of course, Rosé and Jisoo knows about it already. But they remained silent and stick with Lisa's plan.

•••••

Again, Lisa is waiting for Jennie until the closing. She approached her again and without uttering any words. She pulled her to her car and pushes her in. Lisa then sits on the driver's seat. She leans closer to Jennie, the older got stiffen, but Lisa just reached for the seatbelt and puts it on her.

"Can I get out?" Jennie mutters but not looking at Lisa.

"Obviously not." Lisa puts on her seatbelt and starts the engine. Then steps on the gas.

"That Somi girl might get mad at you if she knew."

"She won't know."

"Lisa, pull over."

"I don't want to."

"I'm gonna jump out of this car if you don't pull over."

Lisa just looked at her and steps on the gas harder.

"Lisa!"

"Stop yelling."

"Will you slow down.. please.."

Lisa slows down a bit. She saw Jennie clenches her chest while staring outside the window.

"I'm sorry." Lisa mumbles.

"It's done."

"Still.. I'm sorry."

"Who was that girl?" Jennie asks all of a sudden but not looking at Lisa.

Lisa looks at Jennie and smirked.

"Why?"

"Who. Was. That. Girl?"

Lisa gulped. And when she looked at Jennie, she suddenly felt some chills all over her body.

"She's a friend, Jeon Somi."

"Friend? Tss." Jennie chuckles.

"What kind of friend is so clingy? And whispering something and giggling in front of other people?"

"Well.. Chaeyoung is hugging me when we sleep together."

Jennie looked at her in disbelief and with mouth dropped.

"Does Jisoo unnie knows about that?"

"I don't really know."

"Well, Chaeyoung is your bestfriend and that's acceptable. But that Somi? Tss. She's really flirting with you."

"So?"

"So?!"

"Are you jealous?"

"No! Why would I?! We're not even together for me to get jealous!"

Lisa remained silent. Jennie realized what she just said again. She sighed and turns to Lisa.

"Lis--No."

"Jus--Stop."

"Pl--I don't wanna hear it."

Lisa got surprised when Jennie suddenly kissed her. They suddenly heard a loud honk from another car and Lisa immediately turned the wheels to the right. She immediately stepped on the break before she hit the concrete barrier from the side of the road.

Lisa immediately checks on Jennie.

"Hey.. are you okay?! Anything hurt!?"

"N-No.. I-I'm okay. I'm so sorry."

Lisa removes her seatbelt and leans closer to Jennie.

"Are you sure? You're not hurt anywhere?" Lisa checks on her while cupping her cheeks.

"Lis, I'm okay."

Lisa went out of the car and checks the bumper. It hits the barrier and the bumper dropped its half. Lisa touches her temples and stood up while looking at the bumper.

Jennie came out of the car also and looked at what happened. She gasps and looks at Lisa.

"See? We almost got an accident! Why did you....Aish!" Lisa massages her temples and rubs her face with her hands harshly.

"I-I'm sorry. I really am."

Lisa looks at Jennie but then hugs her.

"Tsk. You shouldn't have done that. Are you sure you're okay?" Lisa looks at Jennie again anxiously. Jennie nodded.

"How about you? Are you okay? Your car.."

"It's just a car.. I'm worried about you. Tsk." Lisa hugs her tight.

"I'm okay, Lisa. I'm really sorry."

"Come on." Lisa pulls Jennie to the side.

She walks closer to her car and kicks the other side of the bumper down. It drops on the concrete ground. Lisa lifted it up and throws it to the side, over the railings.

"Let's go." Lisa opened the door for Jennie and they went in the car again.

She reversed then drives her way back to the highway.

"I'm sorry."

"It's okay. I'll let Mr. Lee fix it. Are you sure you're not hurt anywhere?"

"Uhh.. just this?"

"What?"

Jennie showed her neck with grazes because of the impact when Lisa hits the breaks and the seatbelt grazes her neck.

"Tsk.. NiNi.. you should've told me."

"We don't even have med kit here." Jennie utters and roamed her eyes around the car.

"I should've driven you to the hospital."

Jennie chuckled.

"Are you serious? For just a graze, you're bringing me to the hospital?"

Lisa looked at her worriedly.

"I'll let mom treat it."

"What would you say?"

"I got it from work?"

Lisa remained silent. She didn't care if she drove her until the mansion.

"Lisa.. what did I tell you?"

"Shut up."

Lisa went out of the car and opens the door for Jennie. She removes the seatbelt and pulled her carefully.

"Lisa.. we can't."

"Until when are you going to be afraid, Jennie Kim?"

"Lisa.."

Jennie's eyes widen when Lisa walks to their house, households' house, and knocks on their door. Jennie's dad opened the door and saw Lisa holding Jennie's hands. The girl just looked down.

"Young lady, good evening." Mr. Kim bowed. Jennie's mom approaches.

"Good evening, sir." Lisa bowed to him and makes Jennie's parents looked at each other.

"Can I come in, sir? I have something to explain."

"Lisa, no." Jennie mumbled.

But too late, her parents let her in. She saw her cousins are there too.

Lisa removes her shoes and went inside their households.

"Mr. Kim, Mrs. Kim, I'm sorry about this. We got in an accident and Jennie unnie's neck got grazes because of the seatbelt." Lisa utters while bowing.

Jennie's parents remained silent but looked at her anxiously. They let Lisa sits on the chair while Mrs. Kim approaches Jennie.

She checks on Jennie's neck.

"How about you, young lady.. are you hurt?"

"No, eomoni. I'm fine."

Mrs. Kim reached for the med kit and puts it on the table.

They got shocked when one of Jennie's cousins approaches Lisa.

"Are you Lisa?"

"Yah.. Yesungie, stop that."

"It's okay, eomoni." Lisa utters then turned to the kid.

"Yes, I'm Lisa. Why?"

"Do you want some chocolate?"

Mr. Kim looks at Mrs. Kim.

"Uhh.. do you have some chocolate?"

"Mhm.." the girl nodded.

"I have some chocolates too!"

"Shh.. Jeongwoo, keep it down."

"Me too!"

"Aigooo.. this kids. We're so sorry, young lady."

"No, sir. It's okay."

"Here. Should we call you unnie too? Just like Jennie unnie?"

"Yah! You need to call her young lady, okay."

"Yes, Yesungie. You can call me unnie too." Lisa utters and gets Yesung's chocolate.

"Young lady, have you eaten already?" Mr. Kim asks.

"Since Jennie is getting treated by her mom, I can cook you some."

"Sure, sir."

Mr. Kim immediately went outside to their kitchen and tries to find something to cook for Lisa.

Jennie looks at Lisa and shakes her head. The younger just turned her gaze to the kids.

"Do you guys love chocolates?"

"Yes, unnie. We love chocolates. Our teacher gave that to me earlier."

"My teacher gave me one too."

"My teacher is the best."

"No, mine is the best."

"She always scolds you, Jeongwoo-yah.."

"No.." Jeongwoo pouts.

Lisa smiles and pats Jeongwoo's head.

"Jeongwooie.. your teacher just wanted you to behave, I guess. That's why she scolded you. That means she got disappointed on you because she likes you."

"Really, noona? My teacher likes me?"

"Yes. I know someone who really likes to rant and yell at me too. But turns out she just really loves me."

They heard Mrs. Kim laughed. Jennie glared at her mom.

"How about me, unnie?" the youngest goes to her too.

"Hi, what's your name?"

"Euna."

"Ahh.. do you go to school already?"

"Ne, unnie."

"I know your teacher likes you too."

Then Jennie's father went back with some bowls on his hands.

"Here, young lady. I'm sorry it's not much but please enjoy."

Lisa saw the eggrolls and the kimchi fried rice. She immediately grabs them and pours it in one bowl. Jennie looks at her dad because it's the fried rice she cooked. He just fried it again.

"Uhh.. young lady, the eggrolls are cooked by my wife and the fried rice is Jennie's."

"Oh really?" Lisa looks at the rice then to Jennie. The girl raises her brow to Lisa.

"It's good. I really like this eggrolls. How come it tastes so good.."

"Do you want me to teach you how to cook eggrolls, young lady?" Mrs. Kim looks at her after she finished on treating Jennie's grazes.

"Ne--No." Jennie butts in.

Mr. and Mrs. Kim looked at Jennie.

"Why?" Lisa looks at her pouting.

"Remember the first time you cooked? And I bet that's the last too."

"Oh? Why?" Mrs. Kim looks at Jennie.

"She burnt the bacon. Her garlic bread was too garlicy---"

Lisa suddenly shoved some fried rice inside Jennie's mouth.

"Yah--" and eggrolls too.

"You're just hungry, Jennie Kim. Go eat with me." Lisa puts some fried rice on a bowl and handed it to Jennie.

Jennie's parents just laughed while watching them. Eapecially

Jennie's dad. They even got startled when he bursted out laughing.

"Aigooo.. you and Jennie really are opposite."

"We are, sir. I never rant about nonsense."

"HAHA! Yeah.. my daughter always do that."

"Yah! What's so funny, appa?!"

"Jennie unnie even throws things but she immediately gets it too after throwing it." Yesung utters.

"Yah! That happened just once." Jennie retorted.

"Jennie unnie really loves to glare at us."

"Yah! Umma.. say something.. they're teasing your precious daughter."

"I don't know what to say. It's all true."

Everyone laughed then Jennie glared at them, eapecially to Lisa and her dad. They both stopped when they noticed Jennie. Lisa continued eating and her dad bent his head down.

"M-Mianhae, Jennie-yah.. I didn't know that young lady would be this fun."

"Yeah, dad. You really looks like having so much fun teasing me." Jennie pouts. Lisa chuckles.

"Yah! Stop laughing."

Lisa continued eating. She spent more minutes with the Kims.

[image]
[image]

Pretends

Jennie sent Lisa outside their home and walks towards the back door.

"Hooo~ I'm so full, right now.."

"Full? That?" Jennie muttered, pointing at Lisa's tummy.

"Well, I'm sorry if my abs are toned." Lisa raises her shirt a little but Jennie's averted her gaze.

"Tss. It's not like you haven't seen my body."

"Body? Just your abs."

"So you really stared at my body, huh.." Lisa teases while grinning.

"Tss. No, I'm not."

"Yes, you are."

"No, I'm not."

"Ye--Speak another word and I'll punch you on your abs."

Lisa makes an 'o' expression and covers her tummy.

"So, have a good rest, okay."

"No. Come with me."

Lisa pulled Jennie again to her room and locked the door behind her.

"Do you remember how you made me feel earlier at CH? Do you think I forgot about that already, Jennie Kim?"

Jennie's eyes widen and averted her stare from Lisa.

"W-Why? What did you feel?"

"Nothing. Just had to go to the comfort room and....r-released it."

Jennie's eyes got even wider and pushes Lisa slightly away from her.

"T-That's why you went out of the comfort room looking so sweaty."

"You did that on purpose, didn't you?"

"Because you really like what that Somi is doing to you!" Jennie furrowed her eyebrows again.

"Stop denying it, Jennie Kim. You're jealo--So what?! So what if I'm jealous?! Don't I have the right to be jealo--" Jennie didn't got the chance to finish what she's saying when Lisa kissed her.

Lisa kissed her torridly. She bit her lips that makes Jennie moans. Lisa breaks the kiss and looks at Jennie. Jennie looks back at Lisa's eyes and see nothing but desire and eagerness. Her heart pounds so fast. Jennie closes her eyes and pulled Lisa's nape and kissed her. Lisa kisses back but she feels her heart beats so fast too because of nervousness. She knows Jennie isn't ready for it yet.

Lisa breaks the kiss.

"N-NiNi.." Lisa shakes her head while looking at Jennie.

"I know you're not ready. Let's stop before I can't stop myself."

"L-Lisa.. j-just kiss me."

"I told you, if we continue this, I might really do it."

"Then do it! I don't care anymore!"

Lisa sighed. She just gives Jennie a kiss on her forehead and hugs her tight.

"I can't. I know you're not ready for this. And I respect that. I can

feel your heartbeat right now and it's really fast."

Jennie hugs Lisa tighter. Lisa suddenly pulls back. She doesn't want Jennie to feel her arousal again. She immediately turns Jennie around and opens the door and pushes her gently outside.

"You have to go, Jennie Kim. See you tomorrow. I love you so much."

Jennie frowns at her but then walks back to their house.

Lisa runs to the bathroom and did her thing there again.

"My gosh, Jennie Kim. You're really torturing me..fuck~"

After couple of minutes, she still doing it. Few moments later, she reached her limit and releases it.

"Fffucc~ agrrh~" Lisa groans while she releases so much in the toilet bowl.

She rests a little then grabs her towel and takes a bath.

•••••

Lisa goes to her office. Everyone gets flustered with her light aura the moment she comes in the building. She even greets back the employees who are greeting her. She reached her floor and Lia greeted her whom she greeted back also.

Lia got surprised when Lisa greeted her back.

'Is she drugged or something? Oh.. maybe too much sugar again.'

Lia thought.

Lia went back to her table and readied the papers that needs to be signed by Lisa when the office phone rung.

"Lia, call Ms. Hwang Eunbi for me."

"Right away, ma'am."

"Thanks."

Lia furrowed her eyebrows on the phone because Lisa suddenly thanked her, which she has never done since she got hired.

•••••

Lisa opens her laptop while waiting for Sinb to call her. After logging in to the company's site, her phone rung.

"Ne, young lady?"

Lisa heard Sinb giggles to the other line.

"Cut it out. You're in charge of the facility layout, right?"

"Yes, why?"

"Status."

"Some IE OJTs are currently doing some TMS on the site to measure the possible area that will be occupied for each subcons."

"How about the scrap materials? Still there?"

"Yes. They said it will be picked up later in the afternoon."

"Okay. Will it be possible if we removed the whole 52 sq.m that the owner wanted?"

"I don't think so, unnie. That's why the PM wanted to request a 12 sq.m space for the laydown."

"I'll try to call the owner about that. I'm thinking on removing the whole 52 sq.m.. if we did that, we would be able to reduce so much rent expense."

"Yeah.. I calculated that also. But I'll update you again after I talk to the PM of the fabrication area. And also, these three ojts have made three facility layout proposals."

"Ahh.. alright. Let us see those proposals in their final report day. Thank you, Sinb-ssi."

"Ne, unnie. No worries."

Lisa drops the call. She then calls Jennie because it's lunch.

"Hey.. are you free?"

"Today? I have work."

"What time?"

"3PM. Why?"

"Eat lunch with me and I'll drive you at CH after."

"Sure!"

"Where are you right now?"

"Helping mom, as usual."

"I'll fetch you there."

"Okay. Take care. I love you."

"I love you more."

Lisa then drops the call and grabs her things and went out her office. She stopped for a second and looks at Lia.

"Lia, if someone looked for me, tell them I timed out early, okay."

"Yes, ma'am."

"Thank you."

Then she went to the elevator and pressed the basement to go to her car. She feels someone is following her again.

'You really are persistent. We'll see what you've got this time.'

Lisa thought and dialled someone to her phone.

•••••

Lisa arrived at their house and went inside to go to Jennie.

"Annyeong, eomoni." Lisa bowed to her.

"Young lady, good afternoon. Jennie is inside, young lady. You can come in."

"No need! I'm here!" Jennie excitedly went out of their house.

"You look excited, NiNi.." her mom utters while smiling.

"I'm not, umma." Jennie suddenly becomes serious. Her mother just hissed and looks at Lisa.

"Jennie, take care of young lady."

"Umma.. isn't it supposed to be.. 'Lisa, take care of my daughter' ??"

Mrs. Kim and Lisa suddenly laughed.

"Seriously? I don't feel like eating anymore." Jennie pretends to walk inside their house.

"Yah.. Ruby Jane--Umma!"

Lisa gasps when Jennie yelled at her mother.

"Eomoni, I'll take care of your daughter. Promise. We're going now." Lisa utters and bowed to Mrs. Kim.

She then pulls Jennie on her wrist and walks out of the gates and to her car. She noticed the black car again. But ignores it.

"I can't believe you yelled at your mom."

"It's just.. I was just playing.."

"Ruby Jane?" Lisa looks at Jennie as she started the engine.

"Ahh.. it's my name. My parents only calls me that when they are upset or disappointed or doesn't like what I'm doing."

"Ohh.. anyway, where do you want to eat?"

"It's up to you. Anywhere would do as long as I'm with you."

Lisa looks at Jennie. She smiles shyly again. Jennie chuckles.

•••••

The two reached the restaurant. Jennie picks the table that is near the glass window. A waitress approaches them and gives the menu. Then the waitress went back to serve some customers.

"Lisa.. are you planning to sell your kidneys?" Jennie suddenly utters.

"What?" Lisa chuckles and looked at her.

"These are...expensive...." Jennie utters while nodding slowly.

"Just... pick whatever you want and don't mind the price."

"Are you sure?"

"Yes. I know you're hungry already. Just.. anything. It'll be okay."

Jennie just looked at her.

"Okay."

Lisa then looks for a waiter or waitress.

"Uhh.. miss." Lisa waves her hand. The waitress immediately approached them.

"I'll take one of this. And this. Please add the salad too." Lisa utters and looks at the waitress and nodded.

"Unnie.." Lisa looks at Jennie, who's glaring already. Lisa just shrugged and smiles.

"Miss, I'll have this and this. That's all. Thanks."

"Okay, ma'am. Let me repeat your orders."

Then the waitress repeats their orders and Lisa nodded

mischieviously to the waitress, teasing Jennie more.

"15 minutes, ma'am."

"Okay."

Then the waitress walks back to the counter.

"Are you serious?" Jennie looks at her in disbelief.

"What?" Lisa chuckles.

Jennie just rolled her eyes.

"You're so cute when you're jealous."

"I-I'm not j-jealous."

Lisa giggles. She then looks at the wall clock in the restaurant. Then their foods started to arrived.

"Are you sure you just ordered that?"

"Yeah.. it's too expensive here. You should learn to save money."

Lisa chuckles. Jennie looked at her.

"I'm serious. I know you have a lot of those but you still need to save for future purposes or emergency."

"Yes, ma'am." Lisa smiled at her. Jennie smiled back and showed her gummy smile.

They eat silently and Lisa started to get pissed by the man who's following her because he's really obvious and he keeps on taking pictures of them.

Lisa drinks water and wipes her mouth with the napkin.

"Uhh.. NiNi.."

Jennie looks at Lisa and frowns with her sudden change of tone.

"I want you to trust me, okay."

"Lisa.."

"That man--" Lisa immediately covers Jennie's eyes and turns it back to her.

"Are you crazy? You're making it so obvious for me."

"I'm sorry. What is happening?"

"Okay. Don't be obvious. Look at him few minutes after I tell you this, okay."

Lisa grabs the water again and nodded to Jennie. The girl immediately looked back and saw a man standing near a black car. But he isn't looking at them when Jennie turns to him.

"Who is he?"

"I told you about my dad hiring someone to follow me, right? I think, he's the one."

Jennie gasps and pretends to eat like normal again but she suddenly becomes nervous. Lisa noticed her hands shaking. She reached for her hands and squeezes them.

"I won't let anything happen to you. Tell me, do you trust me?"

Jennie just looked at Lisa with panicked eyes.

"Jennie Kim, do you trust me?"

"Y-Yes. I trust you, Lis. I'm just... I don't know what to do."

"I'll tell you what to do. Jennie Kim, look at me and stop panicking, will you?" Lisa retorted.

"Come on. Drink some water and calm yourself."

Jennie drinks the water and Lisa can hear her gulps.

"Okay. Breathe. Relax, NiNi."

"I'm sorry. I'm just really.. I don't know.."

"I understand. But I want you to be brave and trust me. We're doing this together."

"Okay. What is it? I'm nervous, Lisa."

"Don't make it too obvious, okay. To start with.. before we go here and have our lunch, I called Yerin unnie already."

"So, this is about the

beating

you were talking about?" Jennie tone of voice becomes serious.

"Y-Yeah.." Now Lisa stuttered when she felt Jennie's aura. Jennie shakes her head.

"So.. now, they are waiting for me in an abandon warehouse nearby. I'll drop you at CH first before I go there."

Jennie shakes her head.

"What?"

"I'm coming with you."

"No, you can't. All you have to do is act normal when we get out of here and gets inside the car like nothing happened."

"I thought, if you fight, I fight?"

Lisa looks at Jennie and leans her back to the chair.

"Really? If I fight, you fight?" Lisa's voice becomes serious.

"Yes. I'll fight with you, Lis. I'll fight beside you. I won't let you fight this battle alone."

Lisa smiles sweetly to Jennie and reached for her hands. Jennie holds Lisa's hands tight.

"Okay. So here's what we'll do. ... "

Lisa told Jennie everything and the girl nodded.

•••••

They finished eating. Lisa calls the attention of one of the crew and asked for the bill. The waitress approaches and Lisa took her wallet out.

"Here, miss. Keep the change. NiNi, let's go."

Lisa reached for Jennie's hands and holds it tight. She kisses the girl on her forehead.

"Relax. I'm with you." Lisa whispered.

"Don't mind me, Lis. I'm willing to do this with you."

Lisa chuckles and went to their car. Lisa feels relieved because Jennie looks really calm.

"How was it, Lisa? Did I act right? Oh my ghad! My heart is beating so fast..."

Lisa facepalmed herself and looks at Jennie in disbelief.

"Yeah.. you really acted so cool that I really thought you're okay. My ghad, Jennie Kim. Calm down.." Lisa utters and started the engine.

•••••

They arrived at the warehouse. The man stopped when he saw Lisa's car in front of the warehouse. He steps out of his car and saw the sliding gate of the warehouse is open.

He walks inside the warehouse and looks for Lisa. He walks farther and he heard the sliding gate closed. He immediately runs back to it but he saw four girls, with face masks, blocked the gate. He was about to run to the opposite direction when another three girls, with face masks also, blocked his way.

Lisa and Jennie are hiding behind a big covered boxes. She looks at Jennie.

"Stay here. I'm serious. Don't follow me."

"What? N-N..o.." Jennie got scared when she sees Lisa's expression. She feels like she never saw this side of Lisa until now.

Just wanted to add this, everyone! I'm just so happy!

THROUGH HER EYES ranked #6 on #jenlisa and it's because of you all. I'm really grateful! So much appreciations! Thank you all! I'm so happy! HAHAHA! Thanks for all the support!

THANK YOU SO MUCH! Let's keep working, everyone! I will never get tired giving you all good books in the future! ^__^v

FIGHTING, BLINKs!

❤

If you fight, I fight

Lisa stood up and walks closer to them.

"Who sent you?" Seulgi asks to the man but he's silent.

"Why are you tailing our friend?" Wendy asks.

"Who are you?" Momo asks.

The girls asked him but he's not answering. So, Yerin punches him until he spill it but the guy is still not giving them answers and keeps on standing back up but he's not fighting back.

Then they saw Lisa walking towards them. Lisa removes her mask, the girls looked at her and gasps. Yerin stopped as she turns to Lisa. She's grabbing his collar.

Seulgi grabs her arm to stop her from walking closer to the guy.

"My dad hired him." Lisa utters. The girls gasped except for Rosé.

"What?!" Yerin looks at Lisa.

Lisa suddenly punches the guy also and he grunts as he drops on the ground. He immediately stood up and wipes his mouth.

"Tch." Lisa chuckles.

"Your dad told me to never hurt you."

"You might wanna think about that again." Lisa said and kicks him to his left knee and that makes him dropped on the ground again.

Lisa walks closer and punches his face consecutively but the man doesn't fight back. He looks tired already with Lisa and Yerin's beating.

"Unnie.. help me here." Lisa looks at Yerin while she grips on the man's collar and tries to lift him.

Yerin helps Lisa tied the man on the chair as planned. They tied his hands behind him and his feet on the chair.

Lisa slaps him hard and grabs his collar again.

"Tell me why did he hire you?"

But the man is not answering and keeps on spitting blood.

"What for?! For God's sake!"

Lisa punches him again. Yerin stops her by pulling her away from the guy. Her knuckles look so bad now. Yerin's knuckles turned red but Lisa's knuckles are worse.

"Young lady, don't act like you don't know why." The man utters and glares at her.

Lisa kicks him on his chest that causes the chair to stumble backwards. Seulgi and Yerin lifted the chair back. Lisa approaches him again and punches him really hard. The girls noticed Lisa's knuckles are already bleeding. Rosé grabs her and stopped her. Lisa shakes her hands and the blood splats on the ground.

"L-Lisa.."

The girls turned when they heard Jennie's voice. They got more surprised when they saw that she's being held by another man with a gun pointing to her temple. Lisa looks at the man that's sitting. He smirked at her. That makes Lisa's temper exploded and she punches him again until the guy becomes unconscious.

"Young lady, you know exactly why your father hired us."

Lisa glares at the man who's holding Jennie. Rosé grabs her arms again to stop her but she got taken aback when she sees Lisa's expression. She's raging in anger.

"Stop right there, young lady or I'll pull this trigger." The man said.

But Lisa still walks.

"Lisa, don't." Mina mumbles.

Lisa ignores them. The man suddenly points his gun above and pulls the trigger, hitting the roof. Lisa looks at Jennie anxiously because the girl got really scared and started crying.

"Fine. What do you want?" Lisa mutters.

The man looks behind him and other men comes out.

"You need to come with us." the man utters to Lisa.

"Let go of her and I'll go with you."

"Boys!" The man yelled and the men immediately surrounded Lisa but they are not holding her. Lisa raises her hands and slowly walks towards the man that's holding Jennie. When Lisa got closer, he lets go of Jennie. Lisa immediately catches her.

"I-I'm sorry." Jennie whispered to her and wipes her tears.

"No." Lisa caressed Jennie's head and kisses her forehead.

"Sorry."

"No. I-I'm sorry for crying. Lis, if you fight, I fight."

Lisa looks at Jennie and she looked back at her and nodded. Lisa looked back at the girls and nodded too.

"Chaeyoung.. please take care of Jennie unnie."

Lisa walks closer to the man who have gotten Jennie a while ago. She turned back to the girls and nodded. Lisa suddenly elbowed the man and makes him grunts. He suddenly pointed his gun to Lisa but the girl learned so many things from her self-defense lessons with the girls.

Lisa stole the gun from the guy in no time and pointed it to him.

"Move and I'll shoot him!" Lisa yelled. All of them turns to Lisa and

stopped.

The girls pushed them. Yerin stole a punch from the guy she's fighting with before pushing him away. Lisa sees that even Jennie is gripping a guy's hair that makes the guy scrunches his face in pain. Lisa resists herself to laugh. Then turned to the man she's pointing the gun with.

"Tell my dad that he can't stop me. Even if he gets back the company from me. Tell him that I will fight for this until my last breath."

Lisa slowly walks closer to the girls. But before they went outside completely, she fired the gun to those men's legs so that they can't follow them. Lisa got out of ammo to one man. The guy got the chance to run after them but then Jennie steals the gun from Lisa and throws it to the man. It hits the man's face and he groans. The girls laughed. Lisa kicks his leg and broke it. The man screams in pain.

"Let's go."

Lisa grabs Jennie's hands and run to the car.

"Girls, I will contact you later. We need to split up." Lisa utters.

"Alright, Lisa. You both take care, okay?"

"Ne, unnie. Thanks for everything, girls. I owe you all a lot."

The girls nodded and they went to their cars. Lisa immediately started the engine and drives as fast as she could.

"Lis, your hands." Jennie grabs Lisa's hands but the younger pulls it from her grip.

"I'm fine. Jennie-ssi, we can't go home tonight. I can feel something will happen if we go home at the mansion."

"But my parents will be worried."

"Call them now. Tell them that you'll be staying at any of your

friends' house. You can't tell them that you're still with me." Lisa utters while looking at the rearview mirror and to the side mirror, being cautious of the surroundings.

"Lis, I can't do th---Just listen to me, okay! You can't go home! I think my parents are there already!"

Jennie got startled when Lisa suddenly yelled.

"I-I'm sorry. Please, just do it."

Jennie called her parents and told them that she'll be staying at Jisoo's. To her shock, Lisa suddenly grabs her phone and throws it outside.

"Lisa! I worked hard for that!"

"Here. Throw mine too."

Jennie didn't hesitate and throws Lisa's phone outside too. Lisa just chuckles and drives faster.

"What did I tell you about saving money.. Lisa, this is the last time you're gonna do this. Please take care of your things. Of yourself. Okay?" Jennie utters anxiously. Lisa looks at her and nodded.

•••••

Few hours and Lisa is still driving. She looks at Jennie, who's looking at her hands.

"I'm fine, NiNi."

"It looks really bad, Lis. Yes. You didn't get any punches but your hands look bad."

"Stop worrying. I won't die because of it."

"You can't stop me from worrying."

Lisa suddenly pulled over and looks at Jennie. She held on the older's hands and stared at her eyes. She then kisses them.

"Thanks for giving me strength earlier. I almost thought of going with them but you gave me hope and fought with me."

"Of course. I love you, Lis. And I'll protect you too. I need to be braver after this. They will come after my parents, I can feel that."

"Hey.. I will never let anything happen to them. I promise you."

Jennie nodded and looks at Lisa's hands again.

"Can we atleast buy something to cure this? Alcohol and cottons would do. And some gauzes. I'll do it."

"Fine. But we need to do something first before we buy those."

Lisa reached for the dashboard drawer and grabs a marker. She went out of the car and walks in front of it and leans down. She then goes to the back and leans down too. Then goes back inside.

"Now, we need to go to some car paint shops. I'll change the color of this car."

"Blue is nice."

"But it will be easily recognized. I just changed its plate number from 3 to 8."

Lisa started the engine again and drives.

"Are you scared, NiNi?"

"A little." Jennie utters and looks through the window.

"I'm sorry."

"Stop apologizing. We both chooses this."

Lisa focused on the road and remained silent. Comfortable silence covers them. Lisa reached for Jennie's hand and holds it tight.

"Are you tired? You can sleep first."

"Where are we going, Lis? After the paint shop?"

"I still don't know. But we need to find a hotel to spend the night."

Jennie nodded.

"There you go." Lisa utters when she saw one shop they are looking for.

She immediately drives inside and met the guy.

"I want to change its color."

"To what color, ma'am?"

"Yellow with touch of black."

"Okay, ma'am. We can do that. You just have to drive it in that machine."

"Okay."

Lisa then drives the car to where the guy told her. They went out of the car and walks back to the guy.

"How long will it take?"

"Uhh.. about an hour, ma'am. You can eat to the nearest convenient store if you want and just come back here to get it. You can pay later, ma'am."

"Okay. Thank you." Lisa bowed to the guy as well as Jennie.

Lisa holds Jennie's hand and walks to the convenient store.

"Pick whatever you like. Make sure to satisfy your hunger, okay?"

Jennie just looked at her. She then grabs everything that she needs for Lisa's wounds and walks to the counter.

"I said hunger."

"I can't eat seeing your hands."

"$0.99, ma'am."

Jennie looked through her wallet and paid the bill. She pulled Lisa to sit and she grabs her hands.

"I'm so worried about you, you know that. I saw everything before that man grabbed me."

"I'm sorry. Ahw.. gently please."

Jennie glared at her. She then puts some alcohol on the cotton and slowly pats on Lisa's wounds. She heard Lisa whimps so she blows it a little to lessen the pain. Lisa looks at her and how focused Jennie is. She suddenly pecks on her head which Jennie didn't mind and keeps on applying betadine on Lisa's hands.

"You're always telling me that you don't deserve me but the truth is.. it's me who doesn't deserve you. Because you're perfect, Jennie Kim."

"If I'm perfect, then we shouldn't be here. You wouldn't get this wounds. And your parents would like me as your girlfriend. So, I'm not perfect, Lalisa Manoban. It's you. You're too perfect for me." Jennie utters while putting some gauzes around Lisa's hands.

"Let me buy you foods, okay? Stay here." Jennie forced a smile at her. Lisa just followed her with stare.

•••••

"Sorry. If only we're in the mansion, I could've cooked you some fried rice."

"It's okay. I'm fine with this for a while. Thanks for this, NiNi."

"You're really hungry, aren't you?" Jennie looks at Lisa as she munches the food.

"Yeah.. you bet." Lisa replied with her mouth full.

"Yeah.. me too. So glad I still have some money with me."

"I'll treat you breakfast tomorrow."

"Tomorrow.." Jennie sighed.

"Stop worrying."

"You have work, Lis."

"I know. I have my laptop with me so I can do the paperworks. Don't worry about me."

Jennie nodded and caressed Lisa's cheeks and fixes her hair. Lisa smiles at her.

•••••

They went back to get Lisa's car. She got stunned with how the car looks.

"How much for it?" Lisa asks.

"$350, ma'am."

Jennie's eyes widen and looks at the guy.

"$350?? This costs that much? Come on. Give us discount. We're the last customers."

"We can't give any discounts, ma'am. I'm sorry."

"Make it $330."

Lisa looks at Jennie and frowns.

"We can't do that low, ma'am."

"I'll ask the manager." Jennie pretends to look for the manager.

"$345, ma'am. That's the last we could offer."

"Make it $340 and we're done."

The guy looks at the man in the counter and he nodded.

"Okay, ma'am. $340."

Lisa looks at Jennie in awe. That $10 is a big less on their expenses tonight.

"Thank you, sir."

"Thank you, ma'am. See us again."

"Sure will." Jennie utters and smiles at him. The guy smiles back when he saw Jennie's gummy smile. Lisa frowns at the guy.

"How did you do that?" Lisa asked Jennie. The girl smiled at her.

"Lis, sometimes, you need to be wise." Jennie utters and winks at her.

•••••

They saw a sign board saying room for rent. Lisa immediately pulled over to their parking lot. They saw some souvenirs and tshirts hanging in the front store and they went inside to ask the owner for the room.

"Oh? Good evening. You want to see the room?"

"Yes please, ma'am."

"Okay. Follow me."

The lady leads the way and they followed. Lisa holds Jennie's hand tight and keeps on pulling her closer. The lady then stops in front of one room. She unlocks it and lets the two see the inside.

They saw one bed, aircon, a couch, and a restroom. Lisa checks the restroom. It has tiles too. She checks the showers and the flash, the bidet also. All are functioning well.

"How much is the rent, ma'am? Two nights."

"Lis, two nights? Are you serious?"

"Yeah.. I need to plan our come back."

"Uhh..$38 per night."

"Alright, ma'am. We'll get the unit."

Then Lisa and Jennie settles in the room.

Can't sleep

They settled themselves in the room. Lisa brought her laptop with her. Jennie thought of roaming around the shop before going to sleep.

"Lis, let's see the shop and let's see what we can buy." Jennie utters gladly.

Lisa just nodded but focused on her laptop.

"Let's go?"

Lisa is still focused on the company's website.

"Fine. Nevermind." Jennie laid herself on the bed, looking pissed.

It hits Lisa and turns to Jennie. She closes her laptop and looks at Jennie beside her.

"NiNi, let's go." Lisa tries to shake her body.

"Nevermind. Just focus on your laptop."

"I'm sorry. Let's go. I want to look for some comfy clothes too. I don't wanna sleep with this." Lisa showed Jennie her coat and slacks because she came from the office earlier.

Jennie stood up and wears her shoes. They went to the shop and grabs some couple of clothes and slippers.

"Lis, I like this shirt. Can I buy it?"

"Yeah.. get whatever you like. I'll pay for it."

"No.. I can manage."

Lisa just smiled at her. She really like how independent Jennie is.

"Oh.. they also have eatery here. But it's already closed since it's late. Maybe we can eat here tomorrow morning." Lisa utters.

"Yeah.. let's go back. I really wanna change already.. I'm so tired." Jennie mumbles.

Lisa looks at her and puts her arm over the older's shoulders and kissed her forehead as they walk back to their room.

•••••

Lisa lets Jennie took a bath first. For the meantime, she opens her laptop again and logs in to the company's site. She thought of dming Lia about tomorrow that she won't be able to go to work again.

To: Lia

"Lia, I won't be able to go to work tomorrow. It's emergency. I don't have my phone with me. DM me here if anything happens in the office."

From: Lia

"Ma'am, your parents went to the office earlier and they were looking for you. It was the time when you went out for lunch. And also, there are papers that needs your signs. When will you able to come back, ma'am so that I have something to tell if ever someone looks for you?"

To: Lia

"I can't tell when. Just tell them I always keep track of the billing and those papers can wait."

From: Lia

"Copy that, ma'am. Thanks."

Lisa re-reads Lia's message about her parents. She's sure that they are planning something again especially her dad. Since they didn't tell her about them coming home from Thailand already.

Jennie went out of the bathroom wearing only her towel and another towel on her head. Lisa looks at her. Literally stares at

Jennie.

"I forgot to bring my clothes inside. You can wash now. Sorry if I took so long. I had to wash my hair."

Lisa heaves a breath and closes her laptop. She slides herself from the bed and walks to Jennie. The girl can't look at her and just gripping her towel tight with her head down. Lisa cups her cheeks and kisses her forehead, down to her nose. She stopped for a while and stared at Jennie's eyes down to her lips. Their noses touched each other.

"You are torturing me." Lisa whispered to her and went inside the bathroom.

Jennie was left with her heart pounding so fast. She sits on the couch because she feels her knees weaken because of what happened. Then she heard the shower turned on.

•••••

When Lisa came out of the bathroom, she noticed Jennie is sitting on the bed, browsing her laptop. She frowns when she sees Jennie's expression. She walks closer to her and looks at her laptop, tries to see what she's looking at.

Lisa's picture with her parents and Miyeon. Lisa sighed and closed her laptop. She sits on the bed and looks at the older.

"Do you mind if I wear boxers?"

Lisa tries to avert her mind from the picture. Jennie just looked at her and tries to open her laptop again. But Lisa stops her and shakes her head.

"Don't make yourself feels bad by looking at those past photos."

"You looked happy."

"I was." Lisa looks at Jennie and how the girl bent her head.

"They didn't like Miyeon at first because their company is our

company's number one enemy in structural buildings. But they started to like her when she decided to work in ours."

Jennie is just quiet.

"You can do that, Jennie Kim. You can change my parents' minds to like you too."

"What if I can't.."

"Then.. you have to think you can." Lisa smiles at her.

"Don't worry. I'll be with you in this, you know that. You don't have to try hard. You don't have to change. You're a wonderful woman, Jennie Kim. And I know you can change their minds by just being you."

Jennie started to sob. Lisa caressed her cheeks and hugs her.

"Don't cry.. stop doubting and start to believe in yourself." Lisa utters and caressed her back.

"Stop crying." Lisa looks at Jennie and kissed her forehead. The girl wipes her tears.

Lisa stood up and gets her boxers and wears it under the towel she's wearing around her torso and a shirt on top.

"Are you sure you're gonna wear just that?" Jennie looks at her. Then looks down and averted her gaze.

"Well.. I don't have any other shorts to wear."

Jennie just remained silent.

"Don't worry. I'll sleep on the couch. You look so nervous right now. I'm not gonna do anything to you."

Jennie looks at her and furrowed her eyebrows. She throws a pillow on Lisa.

"Ahw!"

"I'm not thinking anything!" Jennie retorted.

"I didn't say anything." Lisa laughed.

Jennie hissed and covers herself harshly with the blanket.

"Maybe you're the one who wants to do something to me." Lisa mumbles.

"What?!"

"Nothing." Lisa laughed again.

"I'll turn off the light now, NiNi. Goodnight."

Jennie is just silent. Lisa shrugged and turns off the lights and laid down on the couch.

Few minutes and Lisa is in her slumber already but Jennie suddenly gets up. The girl couldn't sleep. She slides herself and walks to Lisa. She sits beside her and tries to wake her up.

"NiNi, go to sleep." Lisa utters with her sleepy voice.

"I can't sleep."

But Lisa didn't respond.

"Yah!"

"Why?!"

Lisa got startled with her yell and looks at Jennie.

"Aigoo.. you startled me. Why?"

"I can't sleep."

Lisa sighed and gets up.

"What do you want me to do?"

"Wait for me until I fell asleep."

Lisa sighed and rubs her face.

"Tsk. Nevermind." Jennie retorted and goes back to the bed.

Lisa just ignores her and went back to sleep. Jennie got pissed and stood up again. She went to the bathroom and washed her face.

She then noticed that the lights turned on and Lisa walks to her and hugs her from behind and kisses her shoulders.

"Sorry. Do you want me to sleep with you?"

"Do you want me to put gauzes on your wounds again? It looks so red."

"No." Lisa shakes her head.

"You can go back to sleep. I'll try to sleep. My head hurts." Jennie utters.

"Are you sure? I can sleep with you on the bed."

"Why did you even sleep on the couch? I noticed that you can't even fit yourself on it."

Lisa looks at her.

"B-Because it's our f-first night together and I-I don't know if I c-could stop m-myself if I felt your body next to me."

Jennie looks at her and giggles. She turns to face her and wraps her arms around Lisa's neck.

"I trust you, Lis."

"I know.. it's just that...I don't know.. now, I'm the one who's scared.."

Jennie chuckles and kissed Lisa then hugs her.

"Go back to sleep. I'll be okay." Jennie kissed Lisa's head.

They both went out of the bathroom. Lisa turns the lights off inside

and walks back to the couch. She looks at Jennie and heaves a breath.

'She's really torturing me....'

Lisa turns the lights off in the bedroom and laid down again. She stared at the ceiling.

'Now, I'm the one who can't sleep....aigooo~'

But then she slept. But Jennie, still can't sleep. She tries to find a comfortable position but she still can't sleep. She gets up again and grunts. That startled Lisa and immediately gets up.

"Why? What happened?" Lisa runs to the lights and turns it on. She walks closer to Jennie.

"What happened?" She asks anxiously.

"I can't sleep and my head hurts so much."

"You scared me, you know that."

Lisa hugs her tight and caressed her back.

"I'll sleep with you." She kissed her forehead. Jennie nodded. Lisa turns the lights off again and grabs her pillow then walks to the bed and laid beside Jennie.

Lisa gulps when Jennie moves closer to her.

"Lisa.."

Jennie gets her arm and makes it her pillow. Then her other arm, Jennie puts it on her waist. She moves closer to Lisa and buried herself on Lisa's chest. Lisa clenches her eyes tight and prayed hard to not get a hard on when Jennie is this close to her.

"Are you okay? I can feel your heartbeat."

Lisa got surprised when Jennie suddenly puts her hand on her chest to feel her heartbeat. Lisa immediately removes Jennie's hand and

squeezes it tight.

"Stop. Just go to sleep." Lisa utters.

"Aw?" Jennie mumbles and Lisa noticed that she's still squeezing Jennie's hand.

"Sorry."

Lisa wraps her arms around Jennie and caressed her back.

"Just... sleep, Jennie Kim."

Jennie ignores her and closed her eyes. But she still can feel Lisa's heartbeat. Jennie looks up at her. She saw Lisa's eyes are closed but then she saw her gulped. She feels responsible of what's happening to Lisa and thought of how resistance she's doing just because Lisa respects her so much.

"Lis.."

"Go to sleep. I'm fine."

Jennie shakes her head and snakes her hand on Lisa's nape and tries to kiss her.

"Stop."

"I told you I trust you."

Lisa looks at Jennie.

"I'm fin--"

Lisa got cut when Jennie kissed her. Lisa immediately breaks it.

"S-Stop. Sht!"

Lisa immediately removes her arm under Jennie's head and about to run to the bathroom. But Jennie grabs her shirt and stopped her.

"NiNi.. please..stop this."

"What's wrong with you, Lisa.."

"I d-don't wanna h-hurt you.."

"I-It still will happen even if you didn't do it now. What's the difference.."

"Why are you like this, Jennie-ssi.."

Jennie puts Lisa's arm under her head again.

"D-Don't you w-want to d-do it with me?"

"I do. I really do. It's just that...t-this will be y-your f-first time.."

"You already did so much to me that I experienced for the first time.."

"NiNi.."

"Just kiss me. Lisa.. j-just ki--"

Lisa didn't hesitate now. She kissed Jennie torridly. Jennie kisses her back as they felt their heart beats so fast. Lisa cups Jennie's cheeks, snakes her hand through the older's neck and kiss her hard. Jennie strokes Lisa's hair through her nape when Lisa tops her. Lisa kisses Jennie down to her jawline then neck.

'This is it, Jennie Kim. You can't stop me now....'

Jennie felt Lisa's hand on her stomach. She's panting hard already. She felt it went up to her mound then Lisa squeezes it softly. Jennie moans. Lisa stopped kissing her. Jennie turns Lisa.

"W-Why did y-you stop.."

"A-Are you sure about this?"

Jennie pushes her harshly.

"Y-You're just r-ruining the moment, Lisa.."

"S-Sorry.."

Lisa kissed her again but Jennie breaks it and turns the other way. Lisa's head hurts and she cups Jennie's cheeks and turns her head to face her. Jennie looks at her with wide eyes with Lisa's harsh moves. Lisa kissed her roughly. Jennie is still looking at her and lets her kiss her. Lisa bit Jennie's lips that makes the older clenches her eyes and lets an air out through her nose. Lisa removes her shirt, leaving her sports bra. She goes on giving Jennie wet kisses on her neck. The older moans again. Lisa inserted her hands under Jennie's shirt, under her bra and squeezes her mounds and pinches her nipple.

"AhH~" Jennie moans when she breaks the kiss.

Lisa tries to remove Jennie's shirt which the older didn't fight and helps Lisa to do it. She's now on her bra. Lisa kisses her again and snakes her hand under Jennie's body and unhooked her bra. Lisa breaks the kiss and looks at Jennie, who can't look back at her. She slowly pulls Jennie's bra off her body and exposed her well-rounded top. Lisa cups Jennie's cheeks and makes Jennie to look at her.

"You have a wonderful body. You don't have to be shy. It's me." Lisa whispered then kisses Jennie.

She went down to her neck down to her collarbone. Jennie started to pant so hard with her eyes closed, feeling every sloppy kiss Lisa is giving her. She panted harder when she felt Lisa's kisses in between her top. Lisa then goes to Jennie's left and sucks on her nipple. Jennie bit her lip and pants so hard. Lisa is just looking at her while she squeezes the other one. Lisa swirls her tongue on Jennie's nipple then sucks it again. It makes Jennie breathes heavily. She then moves to her other nipple and did the same way.

"AhHmmp~" Jennie bit her lips again after she moans.

Lisa went back on kissing Jennie as she pressed herself to the older. Jennie opens her eyes and looks at Lisa. The younger's eyes are closed and gulped.

"L-Lis.. I can f-feel y-yo--"

Lisa kisses her again. Doesn't want the older to finish what she's

saying. She started to grind herself on Jennie with their shorts still on. Jennie moans and pressed her head on the pillow. Lisa went down to her neck again as Jennie grabs a handful of Lisa's hair. Lisa made her way down to Jennie's stomach. The older looked at her while she's panting hard.

Lisa goes further down on her navel. She grabs on Jennie's short and pulled it down. She can't stop herself now. Leaving Jennie's panties on, she removes her boxers while she kisses Jennie's v line. The older is clenching on her shoulders tight. Lisa bits her panties and pulled it down, revealing Jennie's pink lips down there.

'Wow...she's wet...'

Lisa thought.

Lisa kisses Jennie's lower abdomen then gives her kisses to her inner thighs. She can feel Jennie's breathing so hard while clenchinng her shoulders tight. Lisa spreads Jennie's legs wider which the older lets her. Her folds opened up and it makes Lisa gets harder.

"L-Lis.." Jennie looks at her down there. Lisa is just staring at her and watches her reactions.

"L-LisAahH~"

Lisa dives in her wet sex and sucks it. Jennie rolled her eyes because of the sensation she just felt for the first time. She's having a hard time to catch her breath because of what Lisa is doing. Lisa caressed Jennie's stomach while she watches the older's reactions. Jennie grips on Lisa's hands tight as she feels the younger's tongue swirling on her clit down to her entrance.

"FffUcCk..." Jennie moans. Lisa smirked under her and sucks harder on her clit.

Jennie grabs Lisa's head and grips her legs tight. Lisa suddenly went up to her again and kiss her lips. Jennie kisses her hard and squeezes Lisa's top that makes her moans too. Jennie pulled Lisa's sports bra while kissing her harder. She's back on squeezing them

tight, earning more moans from the younger.

"You tastes sweet, NiNi.." Lisa whispers and smirked.

She then pressed herself again on Jennie. The older looked at her.

"I'm doing it and you can't stop me now.." Lisa utters in between their kisses.

Lisa reached down and rubs her hood on Jennie's clit down to her entrance then to her clit again, doing it few times while kissing her. Jennie looks at her when Lisa stopped on her entrance. She can feel her body weakens in nervousness.

Lisa buried her face on Jennie's neck and positions herself.

"C-can y-you d-do i--AHH!"

Lisa couldn't help it and she inserted herself inside Jennie's. But she's being gentle. She felt Jennie's nails on her back. Half-way and she stopped when she heard Jennie's sobs.

Lisa looked at her worriedly. She cups her cheeks and wipes her tears. Jennie keeps on sobbing.

"Stop crying.." Lisa utters anxiously and kissed her. Jennie is just hugging her.

"This is why I'm scared to do it." Lisa utters.

Jennie shakes her head and sniffs while wiping her tears. She pulled Lisa's head back on her neck.

"I'll go deeper, NiNi.."

Jennie nodded and felt Lisa's body moves slowly. She clenches her eyes tight, real tight, feeling Lisa goes deep inside her. She sniffs again and wipes her tears. Lisa pulls it half way again and pushes back. She did it slowly until Jennie adjusted to her size. She looks at the older again and kisses her. She wipes Jennie's tears and sweat. She kissed Jennie hard and started to move herself in a faster pace, but not so fast.

"AhH! AH! Lisa.." Jennie cries.

"Can you still handle it?"

"I-It's so...b-big..."

Lisa pressed her lips and refrains herself from laughing. She doesn't know if it's a compliment or she have to be worried. She kissed Jennie again and moves faster and deeper.

"HmM! HMM!" Jennie moans in between their kisses.

"L-Lisa~ AH!"

Jennie clenches Lisa's hair tight. She reached for Lisa's butt and pushes it to her. She buried her nails on Lisa's back.

"I-It h-hurts.. but...it f-feels g-good, Lis."

Lisa smirked on her neck and feels Jennie's legs spreads wider. Lisa fasten her pace more.

"FfUck.." Lisa groans.

"You're so tight.."

Jennie pants so hard as she feels Lisa going deeper and grows bigger with every thrust she's doing. Lisa leans her hands on the bed and looks at Jennie. The older grips on her arms tight. She went faster.

"AH! HmM!" Jennie moans as she pressed her lips together. She's not used of this yet that's why she's resisting from being loud.

Lisa grabs her top and squeezes it and pinched her nipples slightly.

Jennie reached for Lisa's shoulders and grips it tight. Lisa clenches her eyes, feeling her stomach twitching. But when she looks at Jennie, she suddenly pressed her head back on the pillow. Her back arched and her stomach twitches. Jennie rolled her eyes and tries to catch her breath. She reached her climax but Lisa still doing it. Her legs are shaking and toes curled up.

"AAGhH! UGH!....." Jennie looked at Lisa and sees she's panting hard also. Still thrusting herself inside her. But slows down a bit. Lisa leans down and kisses her softly.

Jennie's legs dropped itself after the orgasms. Lisa reached for her clit and rubs it with her thumb. Jennie bits her lips and grips on Lisa's wrist tight. Lisa grabs her thighs and clung it over her arms and spreads Jennie more. She goes down to kiss Jennie.

"AHH! HaAmpH~" Jennie pants as she felt Lisa gets deeper and keeps thrusting deeply inside her.

She feels her stomach again as Lisa hits her core and keeps on hitting on clit.

"Yeah....clench it tighter, NiNi...." Lisa mumbles as she groans and kisses down Jennie again.

"I'm cumming..." Lisa mumbles again.

She removes her arms on Jennie's legs. The older clung it around Lisa. Jennie nodded.

"I-I'm almost there....a-again...Lisa...faster....YES!"

Lisa kisses Jennie and went faster.

"I-I'm cumming..." Lisa groans while panting and clenches her eyes.

"W-will you c-cum in me, Lis.."

"What? No.." Lisa utters while panting.

"FfFuck!" Lisa groans.

She was about to pull out when Jennie clung her legs tighter around Lisa and hugged her tight.

"J-Jennie K-Kim! F-ffUcK! FUCK!"

Both of them shakes in orgasms. Lisa cummed inside Jennie because the girl didn't let her pulled out. Lisa's body drops on top of Jennie.

She's still releasing inside her. Lisa felt Jennie's body shakes again and her legs are shaking more around her torso. Jennie felt the sheets wet. Lisa filled her so much and she can't stop her body from shaking.

Lisa looks at her anxiously.

"A-Are you c-crazy?" Lisa pecks on her lips. They both are tired and both of their bodies are covered with sweats even with aircon inside the room.

"W-Why d-did you do it? Why?" Lisa utters tirely.

"I d-don't know."

They are both panting hard and catching their breaths. Jennie wipes Lisa's sweats.

"Are you okay?" Jennie asks while fixing Lisa's hair and wiping her sweats.

"I-I'll be fine..." Lisa buried herself again on Jennie's neck. She's still inside her. Jennie hugs her tight.

"Y-You're crazy, Jennie Kim. Why did you pull me?"

"I don't know."

Lisa chuckles then pulls out.

"Fuck.." Jennie mumbles when she felt Lisa pulls out.

She immediately curled herself. Lisa moves closer to her and hugs her from behind. She covers themselves with the blanket. Still catching their breaths.

"I think, you would be able to sleep now?" Lisa teases. Jennie just hits her arms.

"Ahw!" Lisa chuckles and kisses Jennie's nape and closes her eyes.

How was it? I'm really bad at smuts. Even with my previous story. Hays.

Anyway, I hope you guys like it.

Thankies. :D

Return the favor

Lisa woke up early. She felt her body is aching and thinks what more Jennie feels. She kisses her forehead and sees that the girl is still in her deep sleep. She slowly removes the blanket off her body and covers Jennie's properly. She grabs the towel and went to the bathroom. She noticed blood on her hood and thought of last night. She covers her face with her hands and then turns on the shower and took a bath.

When she comes out of the bathroom, Jennie is still sleeping. She went out to look for something to eat. She noticed that the eatery is still closed. She approaches the counter.

"Good morning, miss. What time will the eatery open?"

"Good morning too, ma'am. It's about to open, ma'am. We're just waiting for the cook."

Lisa nodded and went outside for a while. She noticed that the town doesn't have much people at this hour. But some cars are passing by. She went to her car and checks if something is odd. Luckily, not. She just reached for the laptop's charger and went back to their room.

She opens her laptop and their picture flashes. She immediately closed it. She thought of deleting it after what happened to her and Miyeon but she decided not to because it's still a memory.

Lisa logs in to their company's site again and checks everything. She noticed someone has dm-ed her. She clicks and her mom's account bolded.

From: Mom

"Lisa, where are you? I'm looking for you since yesterday. Your dad's aura is different. Maybe he got something again. I saw someone met him

in his office here at home. Mind telling me what happened? I want to know. I tried to call your number but it's unattended. DM me when you read this. I'm worried. I love you, Lisa."

'Mom....'

Lisa thought.

To: Mom

"Mom, I'm fine. No need to worry. I'll face dad tomorrow. For now, I need some time to think about everything. I'll tell you as soon as I get there. I love you too, mom."

Lisa pressed sent. She saw another dm from Lia. She noticed the time and her secretary is probably in the office right now.

From: Lia

"Ma'am, good morning. Another files have arrived and needs your sign. Also, I cancelled your meeting with Mr. Kim and rescheduled it for tomorrow. Another thing, ma'am. Ms. Park stopped by earlier and looked for you. She told me to tell you to PM her as soon as you read this."

Lisa immediately logged in to her chat app and clicks their group chat. She missed so many convos. Her friends are looking for her already. They are worried too. They mentioned Lisa so many times but she wasn't online for the past hours.

"Yo guys!" Lisa chats.

"Lisa! Gosh! Where are you?"

"What happened, Lis?"

"How are you, Lisa? We've been looking for you."

"Your dad asked me where you are."

The girls chat one by one when Lisa suddenly went online.

"Yo, unnie. About the facility layout."

"Come on, Sinb-yah! Enough with the business for now."

"Tss. Yerin unnie, you don't need to pretend. I know your date didn't go so well."

"Seriously, Hwang Eunbi?!"

"HAHAHA!" Lisa typed and sent.

"Anyway, Lisa unnie, how are you? Where are you?"

"I'm safe. We're safe. Jennie unnie is still with me."

"Ohhh~ how's the night?"

"Shut up, Wendy unnie. Anyway, we're at Boseong. We rented a room and spent the night here. And another night later. We'll be back tomorrow."

"Boseong?! Heol!"

"I know, Momo unnie. Just.. I was really.. my mind was just occupied by how we're going to get out of the place and I didn't know I was driving too far already."

"Crap! Haha!"

"

But we're glad

you're both safe, Lisa-yah.."

"How's everything going there at Seoul?"

"I went in your office earlier, Pokpak!"

"Yeah.. Lia told me already."

"If you guys want to, you can all meet me here. Just be sure that no one's following you when you all get here."

"Sorry, Lisa. I really have so many papers to do right now. Can't."

"It's fine, Momo unnie."

"Me too, Lis. Sorry."

"It's okay, Mina."

"I'll go there with Jisoo unnie."

"Lisa, let's try to make the atmosphere cold for a while. Let's meet tomorrow."

"Alright, Seulgi unnie."

"Lisa, tell me the exact address and the name of the inn you checked into. I'll go there."

Lisa then typed the address and the name.

"Alright. We'll be there. I'll tell Jisoo unnie now. She's really worried about Jennie unnie."

"Alright, Chipmunk."

"Guys, that's all for now. Let's meet tomorrow."

Lisa then closed the chatapp and her laptop. She sighed and leans her head on the headboard of the couch. She suddenly feels sleepy again so she walks to the bed and slowly laid beside Jennie. She went to sleep in no time.

•••••

Lisa got woken up by some movements beside her. She noticed Jennie is trying to pull her and makes her arm her pillow. Jennie noticed that Lisa got woken up.

"I-I'm sorry. H-Hug me, Lis. My body hurts so much. My thighs and...my... Just hug me."

Lisa hugs her and kissed her forehead. She caressed Jennie's back and strokes her hair.

"Will you be okay?" Lisa asks. Jennie nodded and moves closer and wraps her arm around Lisa.

"Are you still sleepy?"

"A little."

Lisa just hummed and nodded. She keeps on caressing the girl's back. Jennie's body is still covered with the blanket. They both slept again.

Few hours more and Lisa got woken up by a loud knock on the door. Jennie gets up too. Lisa looks at her.

"Go to the bathroom and don't come out whatever happens." Lisa whispered.

Jennie nodded. But when she started to move, she whines because of pain. Lisa immediately carried her with the blanket and walks to the bathroom.

"Pokpak! Open up!"

Jennie looks at Lisa and frowns.

"Sht! I forgot. Anyway, wash yourself." Lisa utters and opens the door of the bathroom and slowly puts down Jennie inside.

"Can you handle the pain?"

Jennie nodded.

"B-But Lis.." Jennie points at the bedsheets and couldn't look at her.

Lisa looks at the bed and saw blood. She kissed Jennie on her head and immediately removes the bedsheets and puts it in the laundry basket.

"Pokpak!"

"Goddamnit, chipmunk! Wait a sec!" Lisa yelled back.

Jennie closes the door of the bathroom after she threw the blanket

outside. Lisa picks it up and puts it on the bed.

She then approached the door and opened it.

"What took you so long? Aish!" Rosé retorted as soon as they went inside the room.

"Where's Jennie? What did you do to her, Lisa?!"

"Relax, you two. My ghad.. she's in the bathroom." Lisa walks towards the bathroom and stands near the door.

"We brought something to eat. Did you have your breakfast already?"

Lisa shakes her head.

"What happened, Lisa? After last night?" Rosé asks.

"Nothing seems suspicious yet. But my dad keeps on looking for me."

"We didn't see your car outside. How did you get here?"

"Oh really?" Lisa mischievously utters.

Rosé frowns at her. Then they looked at the bathroom when the door slowly opens and Jennie's head popped up.

"Lis, my clothes." Lisa nodded and walks to their newly bought clothes yesterday.

"Jennie-yah! Gosh! I'm so worried about you!"

"I'm sorry for not keeping in touch with you, unnie. I don't have my phone." Jennie grabs her clothes from Lisa.

"Wait. I'll just finish this, unnie. Thanks, Lis."

Jisoo nodded. Jennie closes the door again. Lisa helps the two to prepare the foods. Lisa gets one of the nuggets and bites. Then Jennie opens the door again and Lisa immediately goes to her. Jennie immediately grabs Lisa's hands.

"Can you walk?" Lisa asks. Jennie glared at her.

"W-Why?"

"What is happening?" Jisoo frowns.

"N-Nothing." Lisa mumbles and supports Jennie on her waist and arms.

"That is not nothing." Jisoo utters.

Lisa helps Jennie to sit beside Jisoo on the couch then she gets the other stool and sits there.

"Unnie.. I'll tell you everything after this."

"Oh I know what's happening." Rosé grins and lowkey looks at Lisa. The girl just smiled and winks at her.

Jennie suddenly punches Lisa on her leg and glared at her.

"Ahw!" Lisa whines and rubs her leg and pouts at Jennie. The older immediately rubs her leg too because she thought Lisa may really got hurt with the punch and regret what she did.

"Chong-ah.. what did my dad tell you?"

"Gosh, Lis. I just noticed your hands." Rosé suddenly grabs Lisa's hands.

Jennie raised an eyebrow and Lisa noticed that's why she immediately removes her hands from Rosé's grip.

"It's fine."

"It looks awful, dude!"

"Just answer my question. What did he tell you?"

"He's just looking for you and your mom too."

"What did you say?"

"I told him I don't know where you are because I really don't know until now."

"Sorry for not telling you beforehand. I just really need to think."

"Why did you bring Jennie with you?" Jisoo glared at her.

"Because I know my dad won't stop bothering her if I left her. And I can't let anything happen to her."

Jisoo continued glaring at her.

"Uhh Jennie unnie.." Rosé calls. Jennie looked at her.

"Do you want to watch some videos? I think, you'd really have fun watching this." Rosé utters while browsing her phone.

She then gave her phone to Jennie. Lisa got curious and look too. She immediately snatched the phone from Jennie's hand.

"Yah!" Jennie scowled and furrowed her eyebrows to Lisa.

"Yah.. Park Chaeyoung.. why would you show this to her?" Lisa utters coldly.

"Because it's fun." Rosé laughed.

"Do you want me to break this?"

"Yah!" Rosé snatches the phone from Lisa's hand.

"Let me see it." Jennie utters and reached for the phone while chewing the food.

Rosé gives back the phone to Jennie. Lisa was about to snatch it again but Jennie stopped her. The two fights. Jennie hides the phone behind her and Lisa tries to get it from her.

"If you don't give that phone to me, I'll kiss you." Lisa utters.

"Unnie.." Jennie seeks for Jisoo's help.

"Lisa, let her. It's already done tho. And you two are okay now."

"Tsk. Fine." Lisa stood up and goes to the bathroom.

Jennie then browses Rosé's phone and watches the videos.

•••••

The girls are laughing so hard with Lisa's drunk videos in Rosé's unit that night. Lisa went out of the bathroom.

"What took you so long, Lisa? HAHA!"

"Oh? Why are you all sweaty?"

Then JenChuChaeng looked at each others then glared at Lisa.

"What?" Lisa retorted.

"What did you do, Pokpak?! Ohmyghad!"

"What the hell?" Lisa frowns at her.

"It took you 30 minutes inside the bathroom and you went out all sweaty. What did you do?"

"What are you all thinking? My ghad! You dirty mind freaks! I POOPED! For God's sake!"

Lisa sits in the stool again and grabs the last nuggets.

"Ew! Pooping while eating?! Seriously?"

"Why? That's fine. Do you want me to feed you?" Lisa chuckles and munched the nuggets.

"EW! Lisa!"

"Tss. I washed my hands! Aish!" Lisa furrowed her eyebrows to Rosé.

"Anyway, don't you have work to do?" Lisa asked ChaeSoo.

"Actually, we have. Just visited you two to check if you're okay. Looks like you had fun last night." Rosé grins again.

"Will you stop teasing us.." Lisa utters.

"So, you really did something, huh.." Jisoo looked at Jennie then leaned back on the couch.

"Unnie.." Jennie buried her face in Jisoo's back and hugs her. The older chuckled.

Lisa looks at them then to Rosé.

"Chaeng, come with me outside. I have to tell you something."

Rosé looks at Lisa and how serious she is right now. Lisa grabs her wallet.

"Okay. Unnies, we're just gonna talk outside." Jisoo and Jennie nodded.

Jennie looks at Lisa anxiously until she closed the door.

Jennie turns to Jisoo.

"Unnie.. I'm so worried about Lisa. I don't know what her father could do to her after this."

"I'm worried too since Chaeng is helping her. We can't do anything about that tho. They're best friends since childhood. I can't change that about Chaeng. It's fine with me tho."

"What do you think could happen, unnie?" Jennie looks down to her hands.

Jisoo looks at her.

"The moment we came back. I know it's just two days but it's the MB for God's sake. I am so scared.. for real.."

"I know Lisa won't let anything happen to you and your family. Looking at her and knowing that she's Lisa.." Jisoo chuckles.

"I think, she's even willing to sacrifice her family just to be with you. I have a feeling that it could happen."

"Unnie.. you know I can't let that happen. I don't want her to disobey her family just for me. Me, unnie? Hays. I don't deserve, Lisa."

"There you go again, Jennie-yah.. you can't always be like that to Lisa. You're being unfair, you know? Just look how she takes care of you. How she fights for you. How she protects you, even before, during our vacation. She protected you from Hanbin while us, your friends, were just watching. Take note, she didn't even know you that time." Jisoo looks at Jennie.

"And remember the times she's courting you. She made an effort that she did things she never did before she met you. And you told me that you feel safe when you're with her. I think, it's time to return the favor, Jen. It's time for you to protect her. To take care of her and make her feel safe and secured just by loving her and not giving up on her. She's willing to fight for her love to you."

"Unnie.. it's different. I'm different from all of you. My family status is not like yours. MBs are powerful and you know that."

"That doesn't matter, Jen. No one can step on your dignity and principles and I know how strong you are. I know and I believe that you can change their minds to accept you."

"That's the same thing Lisa told me."

"Because she believes in you. So, maybe, instead of being scared, Jen, start fighting and don't leave Lisa alone. And we're here to support you all the way."

"Unnie.. thank you. Thank you so much. I don't know what I did to have a best friend like you."

"Tss." Jisoo just laughed and hugs Jennie.

"That's nothing. You know I love you.."

"Love you too, unnie."

"So, tell me what happened last night.." Jisoo grins at Jennie. The girl suddenly blushed and felt shy.

Without you

"So, that's why I didn't see your car earlier. You had it repainted." Rosé utters inside Lisa's car.

"I changed it plate number for the meantime too."

"Smart."

"Anyway, I have a favor to ask. I have a feeling that when we came back, everything will be different. Of course, it's my father we're talking about here."

"What is it? Gosh! Your hands are so red."

"If you can't contact me, or me isn't contacting you and the others, you'd know it's my father's doing. I want you to take care of Jennie unnie."

"Jennie unnie?"

"Yes. Please make sure that she's always safe. Can you do that, Chaeng?"

"I will, Lisa. I know Jisoo unnie want the same thing."

"I'll take care of what's happening in the mansion. And one more thing, call Jisoo unnie now. Tell them we will just buy something. You're coming with me."

"Where?"

"I'll buy phones. I threw mine and Jennie unnie last night."

"Why?"

"To avoid being tracked down. Come on. Call her."

"Fine."

"And we'll be using your car."

"We brought Jisoo unnie's."

"Do you have the keys?"

"Duplicate."

"Okay. Tell her that too."

They both gets down Lisa's car and walks to Jisoo's and settled inside.

So, Rosé called Jisoo and told them that they're just gonna buy something and they'll be using her car. Then they heard Jisoo told Jennie. Rosé started the engine and drives. JenChu is still on the line. Lisa's holding Rosé's phone.

"Buy me milk ice cream, Lisa-yah!"

LiChaeng heard Jennie on the other line and Jisoo's laughter. They both chuckled also.

"We'll see, unnie. It might melt." Lisa answered.

"If you don't come back here with my ice cream, you'd be sleeping outside this room."

LiChaeng looked at each other with wide eyes. Both of them making an 'O' expressions.

"Gosh.. Relax, Jen. HAHA! You two heard her. Buy me chicken."

"Unnie.. we just had chicke---

CHICKEN!"

Rosé facepalmed herself and just shakes her head.

"Fine. Arasseo." Rosé gave up. Lisa chuckled.

"Take care, you two. My ice cream, Manoban! Bye."

Then the two heard the call dropped. They both laughed and shakes their heads.

"They're the boss, Chipmunk."

"You're right. You are right." Rosé utters while shaking her head. The two just chuckled again.

•••••

Rosé parked the car and she turned off the engine then removes her seatbelt.

"Chaeng, here's my wallet. I have my cards there. You can use whichever you want."

Rosé looked at Lisa.

"Why? Aren't you coming with me?"

"Can't you see my clothes? And I'm just wearing my boxers, dude."

"Gosh! Yeah.. almost forgot. Where are your clothes?"

"I brought them to the laundry shop. I'll pick it up tomorrow."

"Anyway, which phone?"

"Samsung, of course. Buy us the same unit and color."

"OhH~ Couple~"

Lisa just looked at her and throws Rosé her wallet. The girl catches it.

"Alright. I know what to buy. I have something in mind. It's a new release." Rosé winks at Lisa.

She started the engine again so that Lisa won't feel hot and could use the aircon.

"Wait for me here. I'll be quick."

Lisa holds Rosé's hand and looked at her. Rosé turns to her.

"Thank you, Chaeng. I owe you this."

"No worries, Lisa." Rosé smiles at her and went outside the car.

•••••

Rosé, after choosing the phones, the sales lady accompanied her to the cashier. She immediately gets one of Lisa's card and gives it to the counter. The cashier politely receives the card and scanned it. But it suddenly beeps.

"Ma'am, the card is declined."

"Oh really? Try this one."

The cashier gives back the card to her and receives the other.

"Ma'am, it is also declined."

"Really?! Heol!"

Rosé tries all the cards Lisa has, but all are rejected. She looked for any cash if Lisa has but the cash is not enough to pay both phones.

"I have no choice but to use mine. Try this, miss. I'm so sorry."

The cashier smiled and receives Rosé's card.

"It's okay, ma'am. It's accepted." The cashier utters and nodded.

"Thank you." Rosé bowed.

"Thank you, ma'am. See us again." The cashier and staff bowed to her.

•••••

Rosé reached the car and knocks on the window. Lisa reached for the door and unlocked it.

"Hoo! So hot outside." Rosé muttered and turns the aircon colder.

"Here." Rosé handed Lisa the phones.

"And by the way, Lis.. all your cards has been declined."

"What?!" Lisa retorted and snatched her wallet from Rosé's hands.

She opens it and tries to look at her cards.

"Are you sure?"

"Yeah.. I was about to use your card to pay for the phones but it's declined. I tried all of it but none of them is working."

"Even this one?!" Lisa showed her black card.

"Yes. Even that."

"What?! This is not even one of the company's. This is mine! My personal card! What the hell is he doing to me?! Goddamnit!" Lisa throws her wallet on the dashboard.

"I don't have much cash in it. How did you pay?"

"I used my card."

"Fuck! He can't do this to me! It's my money! I worked hard for that! He really is testing me, huh.."

Lisa looked through the window and so pissed about what just happened.

"I'm so pissed! Fuck!" Lisa punches the dashboard and screams in pain because her knuckles isn't healed yet.

"FUCK! That hurts!"

Rosé immediately grabs her right hand and checks on it.

"Why did you do it?! Gosh! Now, it's bleeding again. Let me buy something for that."

Lisa holds her wrist and her hand is just hanging while the blood is oozing.

Rosé went down from the car and goes inside the mall again. She looked for a pharmacy and bought some alcohol and gauzes. She immediately went back to the car after.

"Let me see. Aigooo.."

She immediately poured alcohol on it.

"AhHHrGH! FUCK! PARK CHAEYOUNG!" Lisa screams and pants in pain.

"I'm sorry. We have to clean the blood first."

"By pouring too much?! Aish!"

"Sorry!"

Rosé rubs the cottons to wipe off the blood. She then puts on some betadine, then wraps it with the gauzes.

Rosé wipes the alcohol that drops on Jisoo's car with the tissue papers in the car. Then she wipes the blood that dropped also.

•••••

Rosé drove back and stopped at the convenient store to buy the ice cream after they bought Jisoo's chicken. LiChaeng went down of the car and gets inside the store.

"Come on. Let me pay for it." Rosé offered.

"No. Atleast, I can buy this. And we're lucky that I have enough money to pay for the room we rented."

Lisa paid the ice cream. They bought 1 L so that the four of them could eat. The cashier doubled the paper bag for the ice cream so that it won't melt that easier.

"Thank you." Lisa smiled at the cashier.

The two walks back to the car.

"Do you want to borrow money from me? I can lend you some."

"No need. We're about to go back tomorrow though."

"Are you sure?"

"Yes, Chaeng. Thank you so much. You've already done so much for me. I don't know how to pay you back."

"Just a good lunch when you get your money back."

"I will. Whatever, wherever. Your choice. I promise you."

Rosé smiles and started the engine.

"Let's go before that ice cream melts." she utters.

•••••

The girls knocked on the door the moment they arrived back at the room. Jisoo opened the door and saw what they bought. The two went in and placed the plastic bags on the table and ice cream. Lisa secretly puts the phones on the floor beside the couch.

"Oh? Lisa-yah.." Jennie grabs her hand and noticed that it has gauzes on it which is not there before they go out earlier.

Lisa holds Jennie's hand and smiles to her.

"I'm fine. It doesn't hurt that much now."

"What happened?" Jennie looks at Lisa then to Rosé. The two feels Jennie's tone got serious.

"Uhh.." Rosé looks at Lisa.

"What happened? Lisa?" Jennie asks.

Lisa looked down while gulping.

"What happened?!"

The girls got startled when Jennie yelled. Jisoo is munching her chicken really fast because of nervousness while looking at them with wide eyes.

"Okay. Relax. I just got really pissed and punched the dashboard."

"

My

dashboard? Is it broken?"

"No, unnie." Rosé answered.

"Why?" Jennie looked at her intensely because she can sense that Lisa doesn't want to tell what happened.

Lisa looked down again then to Rosé.

"Her father cuts all her cards."

"What?" Jennie looks at Lisa anxiously.

"It's okay. We'll be going back tomorrow though." Lisa lifted her head and forced a smile to the girls.

"It's just two days and your father already did that? He's really desperate, Lisa-yah.. sorry to say but it's what I have observed." Jisoo utters.

"He's even willing to hurt Jennie by letting his goons point their guns on her head just to get you." she added.

"Unnie.." Jennie looks at her and shakes her head.

"I know that. That's why I'll do everything to protect her." Lisa utters coldly and looked straight on Jisoo's eyes.

"Better be, Lisa." Jisoo uttered back more colder.

"Okay! Let's eat this ice cream before it melts!" Rosé yelled to change the topic and breaks the tension between the two before anything happens.

•••••

ChaeSoo decided to go back to Seoul already before it gets dark. They both bid their goodbyes to the others. Lisa helps Jennie to stand and they accompanied them to their car.

"Take care, you two. Okay?" Jisoo said. Jennie nodded and hugs the older.

"Thanks, unnie. Take care too."

"Lisa, call me if anything happens." Rosé whispered to Lisa when she hugged her. Lisa nodded.

"Take care."

Then they went inside their car and drives off.

"Let's go." Lisa holds Jennie's hand and the girl immediately clings to her.

"I'm sorry this had to happened. But don't worry, we'll be back tomorrow. I'll talk to my father about everything."

"Will it be okay? You.. will you be okay?"

Lisa nodded and smiles to her. She pecks on the girl's head. Lisa opened the door and lets her sit on the bed.

"Lis.." Jennie holds Lisa's hands.

"Hm?"

"I'm sorry you have to experienced all of this because of me."

"No.. this is not your fault, okay." Lisa kissed her.

"It feels like it is."

"Stop thinking about it. Let me handle this."

Lisa caresses Jennie's cheeks with her thumbs and kissed her again.

"I have something to give you."

Lisa stood up and gets the paper bag then handed it to Jennie. The girl looked at her, surprised.

"Lis, how did you buy this? I thought your cards got rejected."

"Well.. I borrowed some from Chaeng."

Jennie sighed and massages her head.

"You really don't have to buy me this. I can buy my own. I can save money for a phone, Lisa."

"I threw your phone and I have to pay for it."

"By borrowing from Chaeng?"

"I'll pay her. Don't worry. Come on. Let's open it."

Lisa grabs the paper bag from Jennie's hands and gets the box. They opened it and Jennie chuckles.

"Why does it have to be the same?"

"You don't want to?" Lisa pouts.

"No. I like it. It's cute. Come here, dummy." Jennie hugs Lisa tight and kissed her.

"Thank you but I'll help you pay Chaeng for this, okay?"

"No. I can do it."

"No. Pay yours and I'll pay mine."

"NiN--No. Don't be so stubborn, Lisa."

"I am not. It's you. I told you I'll pay for it and you--Yah!" Lisa got startled.

"I won't accept this if you'd be like that! I told you to save money, didn't I? And buying phones, Lisa, is not saving."

"But we need it."

"I can live without phone, Lis."

"And me?"

Jennie sighed.

"Tsk. I know you need to have contacts with your friends and you needed that to your work bu--No. I mean.. can you live without me?"

"Why would you ask that.." Jennie touches her head again.

"Why can't you answer it? Are you still scared?"

Jennie looks at Lisa and remembers everything Jisoo told her. That she needs to believe in herself and protect Lisa too.

"Yah.. you're making me feel worse by not answering." Lisa looks down.

Jennie reached for Lisa's face and turns it to face her. Jennie kissed Lisa. Lisa got surprised when Jennie suddenly sits on her lap but then whines a little. Lisa chuckles.

"Does it still hurts?" Lisa asks her. Jennie nodded slowly. Lisa chuckles again.

But Jennie still kisses her. Lisa wraps her arms around Jennie's waist and pulled her tight. Jennie lets out an air through her nose.

"How about you, Lis? Can you live without me?"

"I can live withou--"

Jennie looked at her in disbelief and stood up.

"Yeah.. I kinda know that already." Jennie utters, looking so upset.

"You didn't let me finish yet." Lisa utters and stood up in front of Jennie.

"You don't have to. I know what you're about to say. I know you can live without me."

Lisa suddenly laughed.

"HAHAHA! Aigooo~" Lisa holds her stomach.

"What the hell is so funny?" Jennie glared at her.

Lisa walks closer and hugs Jennie and kissed her forehead. Jennie pushed her slightly away from her.

"Yah.." Lisa chuckles and hugs her again.

"Don't touch me, Manoban." Jennie madly uttered.

"Why? I like touching you."

"Yah!"

"HAHAHA!"

"What are you even laughing at.." Jennie retorted.

Lisa slowly stops from laughing and hugs Jennie again. The girl tries to push her again but she tightens the hug.

"Push me again and I'll fuck you right now."

"YAH! MANOBAN!" Jennie yelled and hits Lisa's arms.

"Ahw! HAHAHA!"

Lisa hugs her tighter and becomes silent. Jennie noticed it.

"I-I'm sorry."

Jennie heard Lisa's voice cracked. She was about to remove the hug to look at her but the younger doesn't want to.

"I-I'm sorry about e-everything, NiNi.."

Lisa suddenly sniffs.

"Lisa.."

Jennie releases the hug and cups Lisa's cheeks. Lisa shakes your head and holds Jennie's hands on her cheeks and kissed her palms. Jennie looks at Lisa with teary eyed.

"P-Promise me, NiNi.. p-promise me you won't leave me.. I k-know it sounds selfish.. b-but I can't live without you."

Lisa shakes her head.

"N-Not anymore."

Lisa's tears are falling along the tip of her nose.

Jennie wipes Lisa's tears and kissed her.

"Promise, Lis. I will never leave you. Never."

Jennie kissed Lisa's forehead and tiptoed to hug the girl over her shoulders. Lisa lowered her body to hug Jennie back.

"I love you, Lisa. I love you so much." Jennie utters while hugging Lisa.

"And I can't live without you too. Yeah.. not anymore."

Lisa smiles and nodded then tightens the hug.

'Thank you, Lord for giving me such a wonderful and independent woman like her. She's the best and bravest girl I've ever met. I will forever love this girl with all my heart.'

Lisa thought.

Bestfriends

Lisa went out of their room after Jennie went to sleep. She went to buy some beers on the eatery. She feels like drinking. She bought some chips too.

She went back carrying the things she bought. She didn't bother to turn the lights on and only her laptop is her source of light. She sits on the couch and started on her paper works. She opens one bottle and drinks.

She can't understand why her father needs to cut her cards when it's not his. All the money she's earning and on her savings are all results of her hardworks. She tried to message Lia about her cards and told her to try to open again her accounts.

She's glancing at Jennie from time to time anxiously. They will be back tomorrow and she's worried about Jennie. But she's thinking on talking to her father about her.

She's busy typing while drinking when she noticed Jennie gets up and walks to her while covering her body with the blanket. Lisa almost chokes by Jennie's looks. She puts her laptop on the table and her beer.

"Hm? I thought you're sleeping already? Are you cold?"

Lisa stretches her arms and hugs Jennie as soon as the girl sits beside her. She rubs her shoulders and arms. Lisa smiles at Jennie seeing how cute she is while rubbing her eyes.

"I was sleeping." Jennie pouts.

"But I didn't feel you beside me that's why I woke up."

"Sorry. I needed to finish this." Lisa utters.

"You smells like alcohol."

Lisa chuckles and wiggles the bottle on Jennie's face. Jennie suddenly pulled Lisa's ear that makes the younger clenched her eyes and holds Jennie's hands.

"Ahw! Ahw! Why?" Lisa looks at Jennie while pouting still holding Jennie's hands.

"We don't have enough money and you still bought that. What are you thinking, Manoban?!" Jennie utters while gritting her teeth and pulling Lisa's ear.

"H-Ha? Uhh.. ahw! It's just extra. We have enough to pay the rent. Please.. sorry." Lisa mumbles.

Jennie removes her hand. Lisa holds her ear and whines while rubbing it with her palm.

"Tsk!"

She whines annoyingly and looks at Jennie coldly.

"What?!" Jennie retorted.

"It hurts!"

"You're stubborn!"

"It doesn't mean you have to do that! Tsk!"

"Stop shouting at me."

"You are shouting at me."

"You're pissing me off, Lisa."

Lisa scoffs and looked at Jennie in disbelief.

"I am pissing you off? You're the one who pulled my ear without any reason. Why are you always like this to me? If not pulling my ear, you're always hitting me. Why are you so violent? Is that really what would happen if your ex-boyfriend was so violent with you? Aish!"

Lisa grabs her laptop and drinks again without noticing what she just said and what that brings to Jennie. The older got taken aback. She immediately pulled the blanket and walks to the bed again and laid herself quietly. Lisa just furrowed her eyebrows as she followed Jennie with her stare.

Lisa's drinking faster than the usual because she's still pissed and her ear still hurts. She finished her last bottle and the paper works after two hours. She checked the time and it's past 11PM. She sent the papers to Lia's account in their site and typed in some notes to ready it for tomorrow. She closes her laptop after and slowly walks to the bed. She was readying herself to sleep when she heard small whimps from the girl beside her. She moves closer to Jennie and hugs her from behind.

"I'm sorry. It was just really painful."

Jennie removes Lisa's arms off her and continued crying.

"How long have you been crying? Did you start crying the moment you laid back here? I didn't heard you."

Jennie is just crying and not talking to her.

"I'm sorry." Lisa caressed Jennie's shoulders. Jennie avoided her touch harshly.

"Sorry. Don't be mad." Lisa leans closer to Jennie and looks at her.

"If I said something inappropriate, I'm sorry. If I offended you or something, I'm sorry. NiNi.. please.. forgive me." Lisa pouts at Jennie while leaning her chin on the older's shoulders.

"I'm not mad, just upset. It's my fault tho. So.. just sleep, Lisa."

"I'm sorry."

"Just sleep. My head hurts and I don't want to argue. It's just.. me getting all the blames and leads to opening up my past. I just.. I don't know. Just sleep."

"Are we just gonna let this slide? I can't sleep knowing that you're

mad at me."

"I'm not mad! Can't you understand that?!" Jennie gets up and sits, looking so annoyed.

"It doesn't looks like it." Lisa looks at her.

"Now, I am. Because you're insisting on it! Tsk!" Jennie strokes her hair harshly.

"Why are you even mad at me.. I didn't do anything to you. It's you who did something to me.."

"My ghad.." Jennie covers her face with her hands and shakes her head then sniffs.

"Stop crying.."

"Shut up! Just.. don't talk."

Jennie laid back and covers herself with the blanket.

"Why?"

Jennie just closes her eyes and remained silent.

"Sorry if I said that. I didn't mean it. I was just really pissed off. Sorry if I said something about your ex."

"I just.... didn't e-expect that you....would say t-that. What I did to you wasn't.....being v-violent. It's much different with w-what.....with w-what I've experienced, Lisa. So different." Jennie tries to utter between her cryings.

Lisa moves closer and hugs Jennie again.

"I'm s-sorry.." Lisa's voice cracked and then she gulps.

Jennie turns around and pulled Lisa's shirt. She buried her face on Lisa's chest.

"I hate what you just said." Jennie mumbles while pressing her face on Lisa's chest and crying.

"I'm really sorry. I won't do it again or say it again. Please stop crying." Lisa wraps her arms around Jennie.

"I can't just stop.. it hurts.."

"I know.. I'm really sorry. I hate myself." Lisa wipes her tears because she hurts Jennie.

Lisa kissed Jennie's head while crying. Jennie wipes her tears and shakes her head. She can't stop crying even how much she tried. The words really just hit her. She didn't expect that Lisa would actually say it. She's not mad. She's just really hurt.

"T-Tomorrow.. l-let's try not to talk to each other first.."

"W-What? Why?"

"We'll be back in Seoul. L-Let's just keep it down for a while."

Lisa covers her eyes with her hands and sits up.

"A-Are you....are you..." Lisa can't utter the words and keeps on crying so much.

"I'm sorry.. please..just don't do it.." Lisa pleaded.

"Are you breaking up with me, Jennie Kim?" Lisa looked at her.

Jennie is just quietly crying and turned around and her back facing Lisa. The younger just bent her head down and feels her heart ripped into pieces. She slides herself off the bed and goes to the bathroom and locked the door.

'You always win, dad. You always win. I hate myself.'

Lisa cries inside the bathroom.

•••••

Lisa stayed in the bathroom. Jennie didn't bother to go to her. The morning comes and Lisa didn't have enough sleep. Or didn't sleep at all. She goes outside their room, not looking at their bed. She went

to the landlady and asked for their clothes. The lady gave it to her immediately already folded and smells nice. Lisa bowed and forced a smile then went inside their room again.

She noticed Jennie is already up but she didn't actually looked at her. She just puts her clothes near her. She then went to the bathroom. She took a bath and changes her clothes to her coat and slacks. The ones she's wearing the day they arrived at the place. The two are just quiet.

Jennie went inside the bathroom after Lisa. While she's taking a bath, she can't help but to cry again. She leans on the tiled wall because of too much crying while the shower is on. She keeps it down when she heard a knock on the door.

"I'll wait in the car."

Lisa's cold voice lingers through her ears and that makes her cry even more. She immediately finished her bath and wears her clothes. She grabs everything and made sure didn't leave anything behind and walks to the car.

Lisa started the engine the moment Jennie settles inside. She reversed and then drives to the road.

"Can we eat first?"

"No. I don't have enough money."

"I have."

"I don't feel like eating. I'm sorry."

Lisa steps on the gas harder. Few moments later, her car suddenly slows down. She steps on the gas more but it doesn't go faster. Then she glanced at the gas meter and it reached empty.

"What the hell! Why now?!" Lisa yelled and hits the steering wheel.

"Lisa, your hands. You don't want to get more fractures on your knuckles." Jennie utters.

"We just run out of gas! Goddamnit!"

"Calm down. You can call someone."

"Tss. Don't tell me what to do." Lisa utters as she gets her phone.

Jennie just blinks few times and hissed. Lisa went out of her car to call Chaeyoung.

"What is it?"

"Are you busy?"

"I just woke up. Are you at your house already?"

"That's.. uhh.. I have a problem."

"What is it this time, Pokpak?"

"I'm sorry, Chaeng. I really am. I always bother you. It's just.. I'll make it up to you, promise. This is the last favor I'll be asking."

Lisa and Rosé talked through the phone and Lisa explained what happened. Rosé agreed to bring her the fuel to fill up her tank.

"Thank you, Chaeng. Thank you so much. I really owe you a lot now."

"It's fine.. You're on the way, right?"

"Yeah.. luckily, I pulled it over to the side before it stopped."

"Okay. Let me just prepare and wait for me there."

"Okay. Thank you so much."

Rosé drops the call. Lisa touches her nape and closes her eyes. Everything's just getting worse for her. It's stressing her out again.

She then message her secretary thru their site's DM. She asked for her number and the girl immediately gives it to Lisa. She then called Lia.

"Ma'am, good morning."

'Actually, there's nothing good in the morning. Literally nothing.'

"Lia, I'll be late but I'll be at the office. I'll just drop by at the house for a while before going there. Just prepare the papers I needed to sign and the papers I sent you. That's all. Bye."

Lisa dropped the call. She went inside the car again and sighed. She shakes her head and puts her phone on the dashboard. She lowered the sit and closes her eyes.

"What happened?"

"Chaeng will be here. We just need to wait."

"I'm really hungry, Lisa."

"Do you see some store around? We're in the middle of nowhere, miss."

"If only we ate before we got here."

"I don't have money. I'm

saving

." Lisa utters sarcastically.

"Are you really going to be like this?"

"What did I do this time? Tss. You really love to blame people."

"Tsk." Jennie gets out of the car with furrowed eyebrows.

"Yah.. where are you going?" Lisa gets out and looks at her.

"I don't know! I'll look for foods. Or somewhere faraway from you!"

Lisa touches her nape again.

"Yah.. I have fit bars here. You can just eat those for now."

Jennie keeps on walking and ignores Lisa.

"Jennie-ssi!"

Still ignoring.

Lisa followed her and held on her arm.

"I'm sorry, okay. Please go back. You don't even know where you're going."

"I told you, somewhere faraway from you."

Lisa closes her eyes.

"I know how desperate you are from breaking up with me but we don't have a choice but to wait for Chaeyoung. I'm sorry."

Jennie removes her arm from Lisa's grip and walks back to the car. Lisa's head is down as she followed her. She wants to cry but she's stopping herself because she doesn't want to look pathetic. She just took a deep breath and gulps.

Lisa sits back on the driver's seat and reached for the dashboard drawer. She handed Jennie the fit bar. The girl grabs it quietly. She's really hungry. Lisa just grabs the water and drinks.

"Do you ever think why my father is against this? This isn't happened just now. This happened to my previous relationships too. They maybe told me that they liked Miyeon but my father showed the opposite."

Jennie looked at Lisa while the girl is talking with her eyes closed.

"He always said that it's about the company's reputation but the truth is.. my father likes someone else for me. But I've never liked the girl. I've never seen her as someone I'll grow old with, though we grew old together. My father really likes her. But I don't. The girl feels the same way as me. She doesn't like me, like as someone to be with her in the future too."

"But we promised each other that we'll always be each other's back

up until the end. That we'll always be there if someone needs help. That nothing will change between us. That's why we stayed with each other until now."

Jennie looked at her and her heart beats so fast.

"We remained as

bestfriends."

Lisa looks at Jennie, who's already looked shocked.

BOOM! XD

Not my father

Few hours of waiting, Jennie is still flustered about Lisa's story. She's still surprised about it. Now, she doesn't know how she will act in front of Chaeyoung. Then Lisa saw Rosé's car approaching. She immediately gets down of hers and waves at Chaeyoung.

Rosé stopped at the back of Lisa's car. Lisa immediately goes to her and met her with a hug.

"I told her everything, Chaeng. About us and my father. She still looked shocked and I don't know what to say to her anymore."

Rosé's eyes got widen when she heard Lisa.

"You did? I thought it supposed to be a secret, Lis? Between my family and yours?" Rosé looked at her.

"I don't know what to say to her anymore. She needs to know that it's not just about the company. I wanted her to know everything about me."

Rosé sighed and hugs her again. She caressed Lisa's back.

"She thought of breaking up with me again last night. I didn't get to say anything because it hurts. I d-don't know i-if we're s-still... or w-we're already d-done.." Lisa sniffs.

Rosé releases the hug and looks at Lisa anxiously. She helps her to wipes her tears.

"It'll be okay, Lis. You two will be okay." Rosé utters. Lisa nodded.

"I-I'm sorry for bothering you like this. I promise.. I'll pay you back. Whatever it is I should do."

Rosé chuckles and hugs Lisa again.

"Shut up, Pokpak! You know what I always like."

"Tss. Yeah.." Lisa chuckles too.

"Stop crying.. you look ugly."

"Yah!" Lisa furrowed her eyebrows and glares at Rosé.

Rosé just laughed.

Meanwhile.. someone is watching them inside the car. She's watching them through the side mirror. She saw how they hugged each other, how Rosé wipes Lisa's tears and how they back on laughing again. She feels pain in her chest. She doesn't want to but she started to get jealous of her now. Though, Lisa said that they don't like each other, they're showing the opposite. Jennie bowed her head and resists herself from crying.

Seeing Lisa happy with someone else, that hurts her. She regrets what happened last night. She wants to reconcile with Lisa and say her apologies. Jennie just sighed and wait until they are finished.

Lisa suddenly leans closer to the window.

"Aren't you gonna show yourself to my best friend?" Lisa utters but she couldn't look at her.

'This will be awkward....'

Jennie thought.

She opens the door and slowly gets down. She looks at Chaeyoung and forced a smile. Rosé, on the otherhand, looks happy to see her girlfriend's best friend. She immediately goes to her and hugs her. Jennie gulps but hugs her back.

"Good morning, unnie. I didn't have the chance to call Jisoo unnie to go with me because she's still sleeping earlier. How are you?" Rosé gladly utters.

"I-I'm fine. Thanks for asking." Jennie replied and forced a smile.

"Have you guys eaten already?" Rosé looks at the two.

"Not y--We have!" Jennie cuts Lisa. The younger frowns at her.

"We already have. Yeah.." Jennie utters awkwardly.

"But I th--No. You already gave me food. We're good, C-Chaeng." Jennie forced a smile again.

"Okay? I should probably go now. Lisa, I'm going. I think you two have a lot to talk about."

"Bye, Chaeng." Jennie smiled again forcely.

Lisa walks to them and hugs Rosé. She looks at Jennie. The older raised her eyebrow. Lisa just frowns and tightens the hug to Rosé. Jennie looks at her in disbelief.

"Take care, Chaeng. Let's see each other later."

Rosé nodded. She then walks to her car and drives back to Seoul.

Lisa then turns to Jennie.

"What was that all about?" Lisa frowns at her.

"What?"

"Don't what me, Jennie Kim. It looks like you don't want to hang out with her. She's asking nicely and you look like you don't want to be around her."

"Tss. I don't know what you're talking about." Jennie utters and grabs the car door.

But Lisa grips her arm and kicks the door closed. Jennie turns to her with furrowed eyebrows but she got scared when she saw Lisa's cold stare and her grip is tight.

"You know exactly what I'm talking about." Lisa utters coldly.

Jennie heaves a breath and faced Lisa.

"You just told me everything about you two. You can't blame me for acting like this. And I can't promise you that I won't get jealous whenever Chaeyoung is around. I'm sorry."

"I-I t-thought...last night?"

Lisa remembered their convo last night.

"Who told you? We just fought and you suddenly thought of that stupid thing. I never said I'm breaking up with you. I just wanted to say that we need to lielow for a while because we're going back to your mansion."

"B-But you d-didn't respond when I asked you.."

"Because I was crying so much and I can't talk because my throat is in pain. I can't even breathe properly and what you said really hurt me. Then you left me alone and you didn't talk to me until this morning. That hurts, Manoban."

Lisa cups Jennie's cheeks and kissed her forehead.

"I'm sorry. I just really thought...hays." Lisa sighed.

"And you told me you don't like each other but you're showing too much skinship as bestfriends." Jennie utters, lowering her head again.

"We grew up like that, NiNi.." Lisa still cupping her cheeks.

"Who am I to you? Do you ever think of what I would feel seeing you like that with other girls?"

"But Chaeng is my best friend. So I can't hug her now?"

"I never said that. I'm just saying.." Jennie sighed.

"You have a girlfriend, Lisa. You need to atleast lessen those things eventhough she's your bestfriend. Please consider what I would feel as well as Jisoo unnie's."

Lisa sighed but then nodded.

"I'm sorry. I didn't know I was too much already. Promise, I'll try my best to lessen it." Lisa utters and caressed Jennie's cheeks with her thumbs while looking at her straight in the eyes.

Jennie nodded. Lisa lifted Jennie's head and kissed her. The older got shocked and grips Lisa's side shirt tight. Lisa kissed her torridly. She felt Jennie's grip on her coat gets even tighter as she moves her lips. Jennie covers her lips the moment Lisa pulled back and looks at her with wide eyes.

"Why are you so surprised? I always kiss you."

"I t-think.. it will take me a while to get used to that.. whenever you kiss me all of a sudden.."

Lisa giggles. She kissed Jennie's forehead and cheeks then hugs the girl.

"We already had se--Okay! Let's go now, Manoban!" Jennie cuts her. Lisa chuckles and opens the door for Jennie.

•••••

On their way to the gates, they saw Jennie's mom throwing the garbage outside. Lisa immediately stops. Jennie went down of her car. Her mom looks surprised.

"J-Jennie-yah.." Mrs. Kim looks through the window and saw Lisa.

"Y-Young lady.." Mrs. Kim bowed to her then turns to Jennie again and pulls her slightly.

"What did you do, Jennie Kim?!" Mrs. Kim scowled but in a low voice.

"Why, mom? What happened?" Jennie looks at her mom with wide eyes.

"You can't be here! Your father and the kids went back to our house in Gangnam. They'll be living there again. You too. I'm the only one in our family who are allowed in the mansion. You have to go there now."

Jennie looks at her mom flustered.

"Did they hurt you, umma?"

"No. You should go now. Your father already brought your things there."

Jennie nodded as her mother pushes her slightly.

"Be careful." Mrs. Kim utters.

Lisa noticed it and suddenly went out of her car.

"Yah.. what happened? Where are you going?"

"Ask your father, Lisa. I'm going now. Umma, be careful there."

Jennie immediately went back to the road and stretches her arm to call for a taxi.

"Yah! Wai--" Lisa got surprised when Mrs. Kim stopped her by holding her arm.

"I-I'm sorry, young lady. But please let my daughter go. And please.. don't see her for a while." Mrs. Kim utters while bowing 90 degrees to Lisa.

Lisa looks at Mrs. Kim. Then remembered Jennie's words to ask her father.

'Of course this is his doing again.'

Lisa's stare changes from soft to cold and straight face. She went back to her car and drives through their gates.

•••••

Lisa goes straight to her father's office inside the mansion. She knows he's there because there's a bodyguard standing outside the door.

When she's about to grab the doorknob, the bodyguard stopped her by blocking her. She pushes the man but he still blocks her. Lisa got

pissed and punches the man causing him to drop on the floor. Lisa gritted her teeth because her hand hurts again. It's not yet fully healed.

Lisa went inside the office and finally sees her father.

"How did you get in here? I told him I don't want disturbance." Marco utters while looking at the door.

"What are you doing?" Lisa utters coldly.

Marco just sighed and gazed at his laptop again.

"It's for your own--Oh cut the crap! Sending your men to follow me?! Cutting my cards?! And this?! Kicking out the head's family?! And you're telling me this is for my own good?! Don't make me laugh!"

Lisa's mom immediately goes to the office when she heard Lisa's voice.

"Lisa.. when did you come back? My ghad! What happened to your hands?!" Her mom held on her hands but she tosses them.

"Ask him! Ask him what happened to me! And mom.. don't pretend that you don't know everything! I am not a kid! I'm doing my job and I never once ignored it! So what is this?! Why are you doing this to me?!"

"You know exactly why, young lady! You can't date that girl! Disobey me again and you'll see what could happen to her!" Marco yelled out after smashing his table with his palm and grips on the side.

"If you hurt her, I'd forget that I've loved you as my father."

"Lisa!" Lisa's mom looked at her. Lisa just glared at her.

Marco got taken aback. He blinks few times and gulps while looking at Lisa.

"I mean it, mom. Don't try me,

Mr. Bruschweiler."

Lisa walks towards the door and went out. But then she went back again.

"And my cards. Make it work again as soon as possible. It's my money, not yours. I worked hard for it."

Lisa completely gone and walks to her room.

•••••

"Look at what you've done, Marco. Do you really want your daughter to hate you this much? Huh?" Lisa's mom utters while walking to Marco.

"What if that girl only wants Lisa's money? Ever think of that?"

"You don't even know the girl."

"She got forced to resign on her previous job because of insubordination. Do you think I could just accept that kind of attitude? No."

"The head of our household is a very kind person. It's impossible her daughter is not. Maybe she has a reason why she did that."

"It doesn't matter what the reasons are. I can't accept her. She can be used by other companies to attack our company. You know how media works. And I can't just let that happen. Especially when Lisa's on top. The backlashes will attack her for sure."

Marco leans his elbows again on his table and leans his chin on his hands.

"If Lisa won't break up with her, then I have no other choice but to talk to the girl."

"Are you really gonna do that? Aren't you scared that Lisa might despise you? You heard her earlier, Marco!"

"Of course I'm scared. She's my only daughter, though I'm just a step

father--Don't say that."

"But it's true. I'm just a step father and I'm scared when she said that. But just like I said, this is for her own good." Marco said. Lisa's mom shakes her head and went out of the office and goes to Lisa.

•••••

Lisa's mom knocks on the door. But Lisa isn't opening it.

"Lisa, don't make me get the keys. Open this. I just wanna talk." Lisa's mom utters.

Lisa sighed and walks lazily to the door and opens it. She then laid down again on her bed.

"What do you want, mom?"

"Let me see your hands, Lisa."

Her mom holds them and checks. Lisa's mom shakes her head and looks at her watch.

"It's only past 7. Get change and we're going to the hospital."

"Hospital? Why?"

"Your hands are swollen. It has purples and redness. We need to atleast make sure that it doesn't have fractures." Her mom said.

"I don't want to." Lisa turns to the opposite direction.

"

Pranpriya,

get change and we're going to the hospital."

Lisa immediately gets up and glares at her mom. She can't argue when her mom calls her with that name. She always use that for authority.

•••••

Lisa and her mom went down and goes to their car. Family car. Mr. Lee opens the door for Lisa and her mom. Then closed it immediately and goes to the driver seat.

"Mom, about Mr. Kim's job offer. Is it still available?" Lisa looks at her mom.

"I don't know, Lisa. You have to ask your fa--I don't have to ask for anyone's permission. I'll let him meet me tomorrow in my office." Lisa cuts her mom with cold voice.

"Your fath--He's not my fath--Pranpriya!" Lisa then stopped.

"He will ask his men to talk to Jennie."

Lisa immediately turns to her mom.

"He's really doing it, huh. Fine. Let's see what will happen." Lisa utters coldly.

•••••

They immediately go to the emergency room and the nurses immediately approached them. They check on Lisa's hands. They requested an X-Ray for it to see if there's fracture because it's really swollen.

"It doesn't look like this earlier. I just punched that guy in front of the office and it looked like this all of a sudden." Lisa mumbles while looking at her hands.

"This way, ma'am." The nurse motioned her hands and leads them to the X-Ray room.

"But I can move it. It hurts a little but I can manage." Lisa utters again while closing and opening her hands.

"We need to make sure, Lisa." Her mom said.

She then went inside to the X-Ray room and her mom waited for her outside. Lisa grabbed the chance and pulls out her phone to call Jennie. She tried so many times but the girl isn't answering.

"Ma'am, this way." the nurse calls on Lisa.

"Yeah.." Lisa kept her phone again.

•••••

"The result will be sent to your assigned doctor, ma'am. You can meet her in room 329." the nurse said.

"Oh? She's still there?" the other nurse asked.

"Yeah.. she told me she's going to have OT again." the nurse with Lisa replied.

"After her break up, she makes herself busy ever since."

"Yeah.. anyway, ma'am." The nurse turns to Lisa's mom.

"You can pay the bill for the X-Ray at the cashier. Here's the form, ma'am. You can give this to them." The nurse gives the form to Lisa's mom. Her mom nodded.

"Lis, I'll just pay for this, okay. Wait for me in the room. I'll follow you."

"Ne, umma."

"Ma'am, the doctor is ready to see you. Room 329." The nurse utters and smiles to Lisa.

•••••

Lisa tried to call Jennie again but she's still not answering. She's worrying too much already. That's when she noticed that she reached the floor already and she's in front of the room.

Lisa opens the door slowly. A consultant met her and smiles.

"Good evening. Are you Ms. Lalisa Manoban?" the consultant asked.

"Ne. I'm here for this." Lisa utters then showed her hands.

The consultant nodded.

"This way." she then opened another door for the doctor's office.

Lisa slowly walks inside and stared at the doctor who's facing her back to Lisa. The doctor then turns.

"Hello, Lisa. Long time no see."

"Irene unnie?!" Lisa covers her mouth and her eyes are wide.

"Gosh! Your hands really look so bad,

dude."

"Dude? Aigoo.. you really learns so much from us." Lisa utters and laughed. Irene laughed with her.

"Come on. Let me see those."

Irene then reached for Lisa's hands and started to check on it.

Request

Irene checks on Lisa's hands. It has grazes and really swollen. She then turns to her computer and clicks something.

"Lisa.. it's bad." Irene utters and then turns her monitor to show Lisa her X-Rays.

"See this?" Irene points on her left hand's x-ray.

"Your hands got some fractures, Lisa. That's why it's swelling. On your left hand, your knuckles on your ring finger and middle finger. On your right, ring finger and pinky. Do you know what that means?"

Lisa shakes her head.

"We need to put some cement on your hands."

"But it doesn't hurt that much. I can still move them. See?"

"If you do that, it will make it worse. You can't feel it because it's numb because of the swelling but it will hurt if we don't put cement on it after the swelling subsides."

"But I can still type, right? I have so many paper works to do in the office, unnie."

Her mom suddenly went inside the room.

"Good evening, Ma'am." Irene stood up and bowed.

"Good evening. How's my daughter's hands?" Lisa's mom sits on the other chair.

"We have to put some cements on it. Both of them, ma'am. They have fractures. Here and here." Irene showed Lisa's mom the monitor.

Her mom sighed and shakes her head.

"I told you, Pranpriya."

"Don't call me that, mom. Please."

"Pranpriya?" Irene looks at Lisa and chuckles.

Her mom frowns.

"I'm Bae Joohyun, ma'am. I'm Lisa's friend. They call me Irene." Irene stretches her hand for handshake. Lisa's mom reached for it.

"Ahh.. that's why. So, cement?"

"Yes, ma'am. I'm going to prescribe her some medicine to lessen the swelling and you can come back tomorrow for the cement." Irene utters while pulling her drawers and get some papers.

Her mom nodded.

"Mom, please wait for me outside. I'll just have to talk to her in private. I'll give you the prescription later."

Her mom nodded.

"I'll wait for you in the car." her mom says.

Lisa nodded and smiles. Then her mom went out of the room. Lisa turns to Irene.

"I pm-ed her already and told her you're here. She said she's on her way." Irene said. Obviously talking about Jennie.

"What?! It's not what I'm about to say, unnie. Why did you do that? My mom is here. Oh my ghad!"

"I told her to get inside through the side entrance. Don't worry."

"Unnie.. I don't even want her to see me here. She'll be worried." Lisa utters and shaking her head.

"Tss. Don't worry. She's Jennie. She'll be fine."

Lisa looks at her and shakes her head. She immediately gets her phone again and call her mom.

"Mom, I won't be able to go home with you."

"Why? Where are you going?"

"Just.. go home. I'll buy the medicine for me. I have my wallet with me. And make sure my cards are working."

"Don't go home late, okay. Don't move your hands too much. Don't for-

-Mom. I know what to do. I'm not a kid anymore. Please stop treating me one."

Lisa heard her mom sighed.

"Arasseo. Call me if anything happens, okay."

"I will, mom. Thank you. Love you."

Lisa then drops the call.

"So.. they really cut your cards?"

"They did, unnie. I don't understand. Tss. What am I? A highschooler? Tss. Come on. That's my money and they can't just do that."

Then they heard a knock on the door. The consultant immediately opened it and leads to Irene's door. Jennie came in and dashes to Lisa.

"What happened?" Jennie looks at Lisa worriedly then turns to Irene.

"Uhh.." Lisa fixes her hair and couldn't look at Jennie.

"Well.. her hands have fractures and we're going to put cements on it tomorrow."

"What?!" Jennie grabs Lisa's hands.

"It wasn't like this earlier. What happened?"

Lisa hesitates to tell her because she'll be more worried.

"Lisa!" Jennie yelled.

Irene's eyes got widen and both of them got startled.

"You two needs to talk. I guess?" Irene utters and looks at Lisa.

She then stands and pulls Jennie outside Irene's office. Their feet brought them to the rooftop again. Lisa then looks at Jennie and explains everything to her.

"Really? You said that to him? Lisa.. what were you thinking?" Jennie looks down and massages her temple.

"I got mad and I can't stop myself."

"And he's going to send his goons again to talk to me?"

"That's what my mom told me. But hey.. I won't let anything happen to you. Promise."

Lisa walks to her and caressed her face and rests her hands on Jennie's shoulders. Jennie shakes her head and holds Lisa's hands. She kissed it lightly and hugs Lisa around her waist. Lisa hugs her back.

"I was calling you so many times earlier. Why didn't you answer?" Lisa asks her and Jennie sees how pouty Lisa's lips are.

"I was helping dad to arrange our things around the house. Sorry for not answering. My phone's on vibrate too. That's why I didn't notice." Jennie sits on the bench. Lisa followed.

"I was really worried, NiNi."

Jennie kissed Lisa on her cheeks and hugs her again. She rested her head on Lisa's shoulder.

"Sorry. I'm worried about you too. When I read Irene unnie's

message, I got panicked and so worried. I grabbed my purse immediately and went here."

"How's your dad, btw?"

"He said that Mr. Lee told them about what happened and told them to pack our things. But he didn't force my dad. They even accompanied them in our house."

"Mhm." Lisa nodded then sighed. Jennie looks at her and cups her cheek.

"It's fine, Lis. Atleast they are not hurt."

"Still.. I'm sorry. Uhh.. NiNi, can I sleep with you tonight?"

"Tsk. What did I tell you.. we need to lielow.. I'm just really worried about you that's why I hurriedly went here."

"Please.. just tonight. After this, you won't hear anything from me."

"W-What?" Jennie sits up straight and looks at Lisa with teary eyes.

"A-Are you...L-Lisa..." Jennie shakes her head and buried her face on Lisa's neck and then she heard some sobbing.

"Stop crying, NiNi.. let's go to your house. We'll take a cab since I don't have my car with me." Lisa utters and wipes Jennie's tears.

"Lis, please.. don't do this."

"I'm requesting for last night with you, Jennie Kim. Am I being rejected again?" Lisa smiled.

"We don't have to e-end it, right? Lis, p-please.. I love you.. what happened to 'if you fight, I fight'?" Jennie keeps on crying.

"Let's go to your house." Lisa gives her another forced smile and stood up slowly and pulls Jennie up gently.

Lisa cups her cheeks and wipes her tears. But it continuously falling. She holds her hand and pulled her to the elevator.

"Let's go."

•••••

Jennie is still crying even inside the cab. She's not letting go of Lisa's hand eventhough she knows that it will hurt Lisa by gripping it tight. She's resting her head on Lisa's shoulders and silently crying. Every time her tears fall, she immediately wipes it.

She can't imagine how painful it is that her lover is asking for last night with her then tomorrow, everything will be different.

Lisa reached for her phone and calls her mom.

"Umma.. I'm staying at Chaeyoung's unit tonight."

Jennie lifted her head and looks at Lisa.

"What? I thought you're going home already?"

"I can't be in one house with your husband."

She heard her mom sighed.

"Did you buy your medicines?"

"I will. Just looking for some open pharmacy."

"Okay. Just make sure you'll be home tomorrow."

"I don't think so. I'll be at my office tomorrow and I'll stay there for the meantime. And mom, I'm planning on buying a loft. I don't fucking care if you disagree, I'll still do it."

Jennie is just staring at Lisa.

"Lisa.. will you atleast consider your fa-

-He is not my fa-

-Lisa!-

-Mom!"

"Lis.." Jennie whispered. Lisa turns to her and Jennie shakes her head.

"Please make sure that my black card is working already. I'll use that to buy my medicines. And it's my card, not the company's. I hate your husband. That's all, mom. Bye."

Lisa drops the call. Jennie started to ask questions but Lisa is not answering and still on her phone.

"Chaeng.."

Jennie then sits up straight and removes her hands from Lisa's. She wipes her tears and stops crying. Lisa just looked at her.

"Why?"

"My mom's gonna call you. I told her I'm with you. If she calls, tell her I'm sleeping already. That's all. Thank you. Bye."

"Wai--"

Lisa drops the call already.

She looks through the window and look for pharmacy, not a minute passed and she saw one. She reached for the driver and told him to pull over for a while. She looked at Jennie.

"I'll just go buy this, okay? Stay here."

Jennie is just quiet. Lisa went down of the car and went inside the pharmacy. When she approached the counter, she immediately gave the prescription. Then the counter told her how much.

"Let me try you." Lisa mumbles as she looks at her personal card.

Lisa gives her card to the counter. She received it and scans. The counter nodded and gives it back to her, along with the medicines she bought and receipt.

"Yes!" she mumbles again.

"Thank you, miss." Lisa bowed to her.

When Lisa went out, she noticed a convenient store beside the pharmacy.

•••••

She went back to the taxi and talked to the driver to go on.

"I don't know where your house at. You can tell him the way."

"I already told him the address. What took you so long?"

"After I bought my medicines, I bought this." Lisa gladly showed Jennie what she bought in the convenient store.

"Really? Why?"

"For your cousins. They love chocolates, right?"

Jennie sighed and shakes her head again.

"Don't worry. I used my card. It's working again."

Jennie just looked at her and sighed. Lisa smiles and reached for Jennie's hands and holds it tight.

•••••

They reached the Kim's home. Lisa suddenly felt nervous to face Jennie's dad after what happened. They went up the stairs and Jennie noticed Lisa's grip on her got tighter.

"Are you okay?" Jennie looks at her.

"It's just.. I'm a little nervous."

"Why? It's not like you haven't seen my dad."

"B-because of what h-happened."

Jennie remained silent and they reached their floor. Jennie knocks on the door and her father opens. He got surprised when he saw

Lisa.

"Y-Young lady, good evening. W-What brought you here?" Mr. Kim bowed to her. Lisa bowed too.

"Good evening, sir. Do you mind if I spend the night here?"

"Uhh.." Mr. Kim looked surprised and looks at Jennie.

"She insisted, dad." Jennie utters coldly.

'This girl....really...'

Lisa looks at Jennie and shakes her head.

"Uhh.. ne, young lady. Come in, please."

Lisa smiles and removes her shoes. Hesitant at first, she's really nervous, but then she stepped in. Jennie's cousins immediately goes to her excitedly.

"Lisa unnie!"

"Noona!"

"Unnie!!"

Lisa excitedly bent her legs and lowered herself for them.

"Hello, Yesungie and Euna. What's your name again?" Lisa teases the boy. The boy slowly bent his head down.

"N-Noona.. you forgot my name.."

Lisa suddenly giggles.

"I'm just joking, Jeongwooie.."

The boy lifted his head cheerfully and hugs Lisa that surprised her. The girls hugged her also. Lisa looks at Jennie and the older smiles.

"Hey.. kids. Guess what Lisa unnie bought for you.." Lisa utters while looking at the kids.

"What is it, noona? I'm so excited!" Jeongwooie excitedly utters while clapping and jumping. Lisa laughed and pats the boy's head and messes his hair.

"Ta-da! I bought you chocolates!"

"Uwu!"

Jeongwoo jumps and runs around the room. Then suddenly piggy back rides Lisa. Jennie and Mr. Kim are smiling at them.

"Okay. Your Lisa unnie is tired already. She needs to rest."

"No, I'm not yet tired." Lisa utters with Jeongwoo still on her back.

"Oh? Unnie.. your hands." Yesungie utters. Euna saw it and she reached for them and kisses them.

"Unnie.. I kissed them for you." Euna utters cutely.

"Aww~ come on. Give me a hug." Lisa spreads her arms and the kids hugged her.

•••••

Jennie brought Lisa to her room. The girl immediately lets herself drops on Jennie's bed.

"NiNi.."

"Hm?"

"I'm hungry. And I need to take this meds."

To Lisa's shock, Jennie suddenly sits on her lap and pulls her to sit. Jennie wraps her arms around Lisa's head. Lisa's hands on Jennie's waist.

"You can eat me if you want to." Jennie seductively utters. Lisa gasps.

"I'll eat you good, Jennie Kim." Lisa responded like a whisper to her.

Lisa pulled her closer and she grabs Jennie's butt and squeezes it. Jennie moans and shakes her head to Lisa.

"I'm just joking, Lis." Jennie mumbles and giggles.

"I am not." Lisa mumbles too.

Jennie looks at her in the eyes while hugging her head. Their noses are touching each other and their lips are pressed together but they keep on talking to each other. Lisa suddenly squeezes Jennie's mound.

"AhH~ Lis.." Jennie looks at her and shakes her head.

Jennie pecks on Lisa's lips and gets up. Lisa tries to stop her but Jennie insisted on cooking her something to eat. Lisa just shakes her head when Jennie went out of her room. She noticed her bulge through her slacks. With how big it is, she bet Jennie felt it too. She just smirked.

KALA NYO HA!

HAHAHA! MGA BAKLANG 'TO! HAHA!

Last night

Lisa waited inside Jennie's room. She roams inside and looking at some pictures. She saw one frame where Jennie is holding some medals, wearing her toga. And her parents, of course Jennie also, are smiling and looking so proud. Lisa felt proud too upon seeing the frame.

She then moves to another frame. She saw Jennie holding a mic and standing on a stage. She grabs the picture and Lisa looks surprised when she saw it.

Then Jennie went inside, carrying a bowl of eggrolls over fried rice and a glass of water.

"Whoa~ NiNi?" Lisa showed her picture. Jennie immediately snatches the frame and puts it back to its place.

"Stop looking through my pictures."

"NiNi, you're singing?!"

"Shh! They're sleeping already."

"Oh.. sorry. You're singing?" Lisa wraps her arms around Jennie's waist.

"It was before. Not anymore."

"Why?"

"Uhh.. I don't know. I became busier when I graduated and singing is just a hobby of mine."

"I wanna hear you sing, NiNi." Lisa pouts.

"Soon." Jennie smiles and that makes Lisa excited and jumps.

"Here. Eat now and you need to take your meds."

Lisa nodded and excitedly grabs the bowl but it's hot and Lisa winced. Jennie immediately grabs her hands and blows it.

"Be careful. I'm sorry I didn't tell you." Jennie utters anxiously.

Lisa is just looking at her, smiling. Then her eyeballs turns to one picture and her smile fades. Jennie noticed it and she turns to where Lisa is looking. She saw her picture with Hanbin.

"So, you're still keeping this?" Lisa utters coldly and grabs the picture.

"You really have it in frame, huh.." Lisa utters then sighed.

"We don't even have one picture. And you looked happy here." Lisa sighed again and quietly puts back the frame on its position.

Jennie walks to her and backhugged her.

"Do you want to take selfie with me?"

"I want you to get rid of that." Lisa pointed to the frame while looking at her.

"You and Rosé has photo too."

"Ro..? NiNi, she's my best friend."

"So? You and Miyeon. And your other exes too." Jennie coldly utters and removes the hug and walks to her bed.

Lisa looks at her shocked.

"Just eat and take your meds. I'm tired, I wanna sleep."

Lisa just pouts and sits on the chair to eat. She eats and glances at Jennie from time to time. The older is just laying on her bed with eyes closed. Lisa finished the food immediately and took her meds. She brought it outside and washed it. She winced a little because her hands started to ache. Then she noticed how small the house is

and saw Jennie's father, sleeping with the three kids on the floor. There's only one room and it's Jennie's. She feels like the whole house is just the same size of her room in the mansion. Her room looks even bigger.

She went back inside and walks closer to Jennie. She sits on the floor and stared at her. She leans her elbow and their faces are just inches apart. Jennie got startled when she saw how close Lisa is. Jennie was about to move away when Lisa touches her face. She got stiffen by how Lisa is looking at her.

"You're so beautiful, NiNi.. I can stare at your face all night." Lisa mumbles while caressing Jennie's face with her thumb.

"Where am I gonna sleep, NiNi?" she asks, still staring at Jennie's face.

"I can sleep on the floor." she utters.

"No. Sleep with me." Jennie utters and holds Lisa's hand on her face. Lisa traces Jennie's lips with her thumb and leans closer to kiss her. She then stands and removes her coat.

"Are you going to let me borrow your shirt? I can't sleep with these."

Lisa suddenly removes her slacks and that makes Jennie averted her gaze to Lisa and turns to the other side.

"I'm wearing boxers." Lisa chuckles.

Jennie still didn't look at her and stood up to get her some shirts. She throws it to her face. Lisa removes her clothes, leaving her sports bra and wears Jennie's shirt.

"Why do you have clothes two sizes larger than you.." Lisa laughed. Jennie glared at her.

"It's comfy, you dummy." Jennie mumbles and went back on the bed.

Lisa took out her phone and checks on the site again. She sits on the

chair again.

"Does your hands aching?" Jennie asks when she saw Lisa's face scrunching while using her phone.

"It does. Don't worry. I'll come back to Irene unnie tomorrow." Lisa replied but busy on her phone.

Jennie gets up and grabs Lisa's wrist and pulled her to bed. She puts Lisa's arm under her head again. Lisa is still busy with her phone. Jennie noticed her and she's about to rant when Lisa looked at her. Lisa then turns off her phone and stared at Jennie.

"It's the company's site. I just needed to check on the billing." Lisa utters. Jennie kissed her and breaks it but their noses are touching.

"I know." Jennie mumbles and kissed her again.

"I thought you're tired?" Lisa mumbles in between their kisses and grins.

"I am." Jennie mumbles but still kissing Lisa.

"Do you want me to tire you more?" Lisa grins again.

Jennie breaks the kiss and stared at her.

"Do whatever you want, Manoban." Jennie mumbles and pecks on her lips again.

"Really?" Lisa grins and pulled Jennie closer.

"I won't hesitate this time, Jennie Kim." Lisa mumbles and kisses Jennie again.

"Then don't." Jennie looks at Lisa and kisses her hard.

Lisa tops Jennie as they kissed. She's removing her arm under Jennie's head and her hand grazes on the pillow.

"Ahw ahw!" Lisa winced and looks at her hand. Jennie looks at it too.

"Does it hurt?" Jennie asks anxiously. Lisa shakes her head.

"Tsk." Jennie kissed her hands again.

"Let's just do this some other time." Jennie mumbles.

"This is our last night together." Lisa whispered.

Jennie looks at her and furrowed her eyebrows but she didn't utter anything.

"Are you really breaking up with me, Manoban?"

Lisa didn't reply and just kisses Jennie on her neck. Lisa went up to her lips and kisses her. She felt Jennie is not responding. She breaks the kiss and looks at her. Jennie is just glaring at her. She kissed her again roughly. Her brain exploded when Jennie is still not responding. She bit her lips hard.

"Ahhw! Lis.." Jennie pushes her a little and touches her lips. Lisa harshly removes Jennie's hands on her lips.

"It's not bleeding. It will if you don't kiss me back." Lisa mumbles and kisses Jennie harder. Jennie pushes her again.

"What is wrong with you?" Jennie furrowed her eyebrows.

"Fuck, Jennie Kim! Just shut up." Lisa scowled in low voice and kisses Jennie again.

Lisa grabs Jennie's right mound and squeezes it. She removes her shirt. She tries to remove Jennie's shirt but the older is still glaring at her.

"What is your problem?" Lisa furrowed her eyebrows too.

"What is my problem? It's you who has problem with me, Lisa. Not the other way around." Jennie replied.

"I don't have a problem. I'm sorry." Lisa said and caressed Jennie's cheeks and leans her forehead to hers.

Jennie just caressed Lisa's cheeks too when she heard her sighed. She pulled her clothes and unhooked her bra. Lisa pressed her lips on Jennie's and pulls off the bra. She squeezes both of her mounds and kisses her neck.

"HmMm.." Jennie's refraining herself to be loud because her father might hear them.

Lisa goes down and sucks her nipples. She grips Lisa's hair tight as she watches her sucking her nipples. She bit them slightly and that makes Jennie drops her head on the pillow and closed her eyes tight. Lisa continued on sucking her while pulling down Jennie's shorts and undies.

"Damnit, Lis. I can't be--AhH..." Lisa sucks her nipples hard and bit it again.

Lisa goes down to her stomach and gives her wet kisses. Jennie started to pant as she felt Lisa's thumb on her clit, pressing and rubbing it hard. Lisa went up to her lips again.

"AHhmmfF--" Jennie clenches her eyes when Lisa suddenly slid her thumb inside her but continued on kissing her.

Lisa pulls out and rubs Jennie's clit again with her fingers. She tried to insert two fingers.

"AHHh...Lisa.." Jennie moans. Lisa kisses her. But she whines when she tried to get faster with her fingers.

Jennie breaks the kiss and cups Lisa's cheeks and looks at her. Lisa shakes her head.

"This hands are useless." Lisa mumbles.

She removes her boxers down. She goes down and spreads Jennie's legs. Without warning, she dives in and sucks Jennie's clit.

"AH! HmM!" Jennie covers her mouth and clenches her eyes tight. Her legs shakes a little as Lisa sucks on her clit roughly.

"L-Lisa...ffucK!" Jennie tries to catch her breath. Lisa reached for her

nipples and pinches them slightly as she inserts her tongue inside Jennie's.

"YEAHh...hmMm.." Jennie moans and looks at Lisa.

Lisa went up faster and kisses her on her lips. Without warning again, Lisa thrusts herself inside Jennie's.

"AHH! AHmm!"

Jennie grips on the sheets and tries to pull herself because Lisa's being rough on her. She breathes heavily while trying to adjust to Lisa's size. Lisa kisses her hard and forced herself to go deep.

"AhH!" Jennie breaks the kiss and pressed her head on the pillow. She grips on Lisa's shoulders tight with her nails buried on them. Still, catching her breath.

"L-Lisa... s-slowly.."

"Y-You're tight..."

Lisa pulled a little and thrusts in again.

"AhH! HMm....y-you're b-big...ffs!"

Lisa gets up on her knees and pulls it again. Jennie is still panting. Lisa rubs her hood on Jennie's clit and inserted it again roughly.

"AHH! W-What are you d-doing...HAaaaA~"

Lisa pulls again and inserted it again.

"Fuck~" Lisa shakes her head.

She leans down again and kisses Jennie's folds. She spits on it and went up again. She rubs her hood again and inserted it deeper while holding Jennie's one leg and spreading her wide.

"FfucK!" Jennie grips the sheets tighter.

Lisa leans closer to her and kisses her lips down to her neck. She then thrusts in and out in faster pace.

"HhaaHh! YES!" Jennie grabs Lisa's nape as she pants hard.

"FuUck! You're really t-tight..." Lisa groans and go deeper.

"AHhH!--" Lisa covers Jennie's mouth and thrusting herself in and out of her.

"Keep it low, NiNi.." Lisa whispered.

Lisa smirked as she pounds Jennie's pussy.

"Ahh...yes! ohmyghad..."

"This is our last night.. what do---"

Lisa got stiffen when Jennie suddenly slapped her.

"Why do you keep on saying that, Lisa... I hate it."

Lisa is just looking at her, shocked. Jennie tried to push her but Lisa fights and leans closer. She buried her face on Jennie's neck.

"Why did you do that? Now, I don't care if you gets louder, Jennie Kim. You just made me mad.." Lisa mumbles on her neck.

Instead of pulling out, Lisa thrusts herself on Jennie. This time, rougher than before.

"AH! FUCk! L-Lisa....s-slow down!" Jennie grips on Lisa's side tight.

"Shut the fuck up." Lisa utters and went deeper and faster. She reached for Jennie's legs and clung them over her arms.

"Be loud.. I don't fucking care if your father hear us...this is what you get for slapping me, Jennie Kim..."

Lisa groans and went deeper.

"AhH! L-Lis...p-please..."

Lisa pulls herself until the tip and buried it back inside Jennie.

"AhGgh!" Jennie moans and her eyes went wide when Lisa hits her

core.

Lisa's doing the same pace and movements. She felt Jennie's legs started to shake and her stomach twitches. Jennie's having a hard time to catch her breath because of the orgasms.

"UGH! AHH! HmmMm! L-Lisa...." Jennie's body shakes but Lisa is still thrusting roughly inside her.

Lisa felt Jennie's nails on her back again, grazing on it as she catched her breath.

"Cum all you want, Jennie Kim. I won't stop fucking you...." Lisa utters and pounds roughly again.

Jennie supports Lisa's pounding by gripping on Lisa's side tighter. She reached for Lisa's hood and holds it while the girl is pounding her.

"P-Please.. Lisa...s-slow down..."

"Remove your fucking hand...."

Lisa keeps on pounding her. Jennie breathes heavily. Lisa removes her arms on Jennie's legs and pulled Jennie's hand on her hood. She grips her hands tight to the side, both of them. Lisa buried her face again on Jennie's neck. She keeps on sucking it while pounding hard inside Jennie.

"AH! AHmphH!" Jennie tries to removes Lisa's grip on her.

Lisa went down on her nipples and sucks them too. Lisa removes her grip on Jennie and squeezes her mounds. Jennie hugs Lisa again. She covers her mouth because she's really getting louder with Lisa's thrust.

"Fucck!" Lisa groans.

She suddenly went up and grabs Jennie's legs and her hands on Jennie's butt, squeezing them open as she pulls Jennie closer and follows her thrusts.

"W-Why?....y-you're so hard on me, Lis..."

"Why?...You just...slapped me, NiNi..." Lisa utters in between panting.

"Y-you're always...AHH!...saying..that this is....FUCK!...our last....night....I h-hate it....AH! AH! LISA....."

Lisa keeps on pounding her hard. She can see Jennie's stomach is twitching again. And she's burying her head on the pillow as she tightens her grip on Lisa's arms. Then her eyes rolled back again. Lisa rubs her clit hard with her thumb.

"FUCK! MANOBAN! AHH!" Jennie clenches her eyes tight and grips on Lisa's arms tighter. Then her body shakes hard.

"FUCk! I'll never get tired of that, Jennie Kim...." Lisa leans and kisses Jennie on her lips, still pounding. She felt her stomach now and she's about to cum.

Jennie's body is still shaking when Lisa's goes faster for her cum. She grips on Jennie's shoulders under and pounds her hard. Jennie spreads her legs more as she feels Lisa goes deep inside her.

"YES! FUCK ME MORE! GODDAMNIT, MANOBAN! AH! YES! LISA!" Jennie mumbles in between their kisses.

"Oh I will, Jennie Kim...."

Lisa went faster and in no time, both of their bodies shakes. Lisa went deeper and releases her cum inside Jennie. Lisa groans as she felt Jennie's walls clenches her inside.

"FFuuck!" Lisa groans. She took a deep breath and she went up.

She pants hard as she slowly pulls herself inside Jennie and watches how her clit throbs. Jennie's legs shakes as she feels Lisa's cum inside her. She thought Lisa's done, she got surprised when the younger suddenly twisted her body and next thing she knew, she's on her knees, her ass facing Lisa.

"L-Lisa....I'm tired..." Jennie mumbles.

"I told you...I'll never get tired of you..."

"OHGHAD....Manoban!" Jennie moans as she felt Lisa inserted herself again inside her.

Lisa holds Jennie's waist and started to pound her again. Jennie moans with each thrust Lisa is doing. She feels Lisa's hitting her core again. Her eyes rolls as her face buried on her pillow. She reached for Lisa's wrist and gripped it tight. Her stomach twitches in no time because she hasn't recovered from her orgasms earlier yet. She felt Lisa's fingers playing on her clit again, making her cum harder.

"AhhGggh! UGH! AH! HAahh! Ffu--" Jennie's body shakes again. She pulled away from Lisa and drops on her bed.

But Lisa isn't finished yet and moves closer to Jennie. She inserted herself again roughly. Jennie looks at Lisa tirely. Her eyes are half-opened. She's caressing Lisa's stomach as she lies on her side and Lisa keeps on pounding her.

"I'm cumming, NiNi..."

"Yeah..." Jennie tirely replied.

"I'll cum in no time again...you dummy..." Jennie heaves a breath.

Lisa lifted her right leg and puts it on her shoulder. The younger hugs her leg as she pounds her hard. Jennie's holding Lisa's thighs as the girl fucks her.

"FUCK! LISA!....I'm cumming again....YES! YES! AHH! DEEPER, LIS! YES!"

Lisa went faster and deeper. She laid beside Jennie and pounds her from behind. She grips on her waist and pulled her then she cummed inside her again.

Jennie shakes again and feels every hot load Lisa is releasing inside her.

"Fuck!" Lisa groans and hugs Jennie. She squeezes and pinches her

mounds. She gives Jennie kisses on her nape.

Jennie reached for Lisa's head and caressed it. They both are panting hard. Jennie's body shakes a little more as she felt the last drop of Lisa's load.

"It feels so hot....Lisa..."

Lisa hugs her tight and turns Jennie's head to her and kissed her torridly.

"L-Lis..."

Lisa slowly pulls herself out of Jennie's. She heard her moaned again.

"Hm?..."

"S-Sorry for slapping you..."

"It's okay...I request for another night tomorrow..."

Jennie chuckles and hugs Lisa's arms that is wrapped around her body.

Jennie shakes a little more and Lisa looks at her.

"Aren't you done?"

"You fucked me so good...I can feel your cum oozing out from me..."

Lisa chuckles and gets up again even with sweats all over their bodies.

"L-Lis.. let's rest...please..."

Lisa ignores her and spreads her legs. She spreads her folds too and plays with her clit. Lisa watches as Jennie clenches out her cum and it flows nonstop from her.

"Fuck..this is so beautiful....I can watch you like this all night, NiNi..."

"S-Shut up..."

"Let's have another round, NiNi..."

Jennie got surprised when Lisa suddenly leans on her again.

"L-LisAaaH! FUCK! Y-You're so hard again...AH! AH!"

Lisa did her good one last time and when they both cummed, Lisa kisses Jennie hard but then she stopped and looked at the girl.

"NiNi?" Lisa caressed her cheeks.

"Yah.. Jennie Kim?"

No response from Jennie after her last orgasms.

"Wow! You passed out.." Lisa chuckles and kissed her one last time and laid beside her then hugs her tight and kissed her forehead.

Her decisions

The next morning, Lisa woke up early and went inside Jennie's bathroom. She took a bath and wears back her coat and slacks ready to go to the office when she remembered her appointment to the hospital for her hands.

Lisa admits it that her hands hurt so much this time. Maybe because of last night. She sat beside Jennie, who's still in her deep sleep. The sun isn't coming out yet. Lisa covers Jennie's body with her blanket. She gives the girl a peck on her head and that wakes her up.

"A-Ahh.." Jennie clenches her lower abdomen and slowly gets up.

"Good morning.. sorry for being so hard last night." Lisa utters anxiously as she caressed Jennie's head.

"Y-Yeah.. you did..it hurts so much, Lisa.. my thighs too."

"I'm sorry.."

Lisa hugs her tight.

"If you break up with me today, I'd fucking cut that thing of yours, Manoban!" Jennie scowled.

Lisa's eyes widen and covers her thing while laughing.

"Stop laughing. I'm serious.."

"I'm not gonna break up with you, Jennie Kim. Why would you ever think that.."

"You keep on saying that was our last night, Lisa.. and you did me hard.."

"Sorry.. I really am. Everything just pisses me off with my father."

"And you let it out on me?! What were you thinking.. now, I don't know if I would be able to go to work.. but I have to. My manager texted me last night that my shift today is 8AM. How would I able to do my work if my body hurts.."

Jennie whimps again while holding her abdomen. Lisa looks at her anxiously and feels really guilty.

"Don't go to work then."

"I can't. Do you think we have something to eat if I don't go to work.. atleast think of that."

"I can buy you--Stop. I'm not gonna let you do that..hays." Jennie still in pain.

"Can you atleast walk?"

"No! I can't even move my body properly.."

Lisa looks down and started to regret what happened last night.

"I-I'm sorry.."

Jennie looks at Lisa and how she avoids her stare. Lisa stood up and picks up Jennie's clothes and gives them to her. Jennie wears her clothes one by one.

"I need to wash my bedsheets because of last night."

"You don't have to do that. Just give them to me. I'll bring them to laundry shop."

"I told you I won't let you use your money on me."

"But you can't mov--It's because of you!"

"Are we going to fight because of that?" Lisa mumbles and looks down.

Jennie sighed and closes her eyes. She reached for Lisa's arms and pulled her closer then hugs her.

"I-I'm sorry.. my body just really gives in last night and it hurts. Really.."

"I-I'm sorry. I really am.. should I regret what happened? I feel so guilty about it now, seeing you like this."

Jennie shakes her head while she hugs Lisa.

"I'm sorry.. last night was amazing.. and I will never regret doing it.. though my body hurts."

"Do you want me to bring you to the hospital?"

Jennie chuckles a bit and looks at Lisa.

"What would you say to them? That you went hard on me last night that's why I feel like this? Are you kidding me, Manoban?" Jennie chuckles and leans back on her bed headboard.

"Just take a rest. I'll come back here later after my appointment in the hospital."

"You know I can't."

"Just do it. I'll buy you foods if that's your problem. Give me your phone, I'll call your manager."

"Lisa.. if I didn't go to work today, I might get fired already."

Lisa looks at her and she knows that her job is important to her. Jennie has a point.

"Then.. let me drive y--Lisa.."

"Please.. I insist. Just let me drive you at work and I'll go straight to the hospital after." Lisa kissed Jennie's hands and looks at her anxiously.

"We'll bring your bedsheets to the laundry shop. I'll pick it up after."

"You don't have to do that."

"But I want to. You're tired. To be honest, I don't want you to go to

work today but you're stubborn."

"Me? I'm stubborn?" Jennie scoffs.

"Excuse me, Lalisa Manoban.. it's you, who did this to--Please.. stop repeating it. I feel guilty already."

Jennie looks at her in disbelief.

"Just let me do this and don't get mad. What time is your out?"

"5PM."

"I'll pick you u--No need."

"Why are you so stubborn? If we got married and you'd be like this, do you think our kids will like it when they see us fighting over this simple things? Aigooo.. Jennie Kim.."

Jennie got stiffen of what Lisa just said. She looks at her and pressed her lips then averted her stare and blinks few times.

"What?"

"N-Nothing." Jennie replied shortly.

"Why are you so red?"

"I-I'm not."

"You are. Is it about what I said? What is it? That you're stubborn? Now, you're admitt---Shut up!"

Jennie glared at her. Lisa just laughed because she finds it cute.

"Aigooo.. Jennie Kim.. you're so cute.." Lisa leans closer and fixes Jennie's hair.

"Come here. Go take a bath now and you still have work."

Jennie suddenly yelped when Lisa lifted her and carried her to her bathroom.

"You can do it, right? Or do you want me--"

Jennie throws her shirt to Lisa's face.

"I can do it." Jennie stuck her tongue out and closed the door.

"Tss." Lisa chuckles.

She then removes Jennie's bedsheets and blanket. She folded it properly. That's when she realized something. She looks at the bathroom door and facepalmed herself.

"I don't have my car with me.. Lisa, you're so stupid! Aish!"

"I heard that! And yes, you are! HAHA! Ahh~" She scoffs the last one and touches her abdomen again.

Lisa heard Jennie's laughter inside the bathroom. She just facepalmed herself again and shakes her head.

•••••

They went out of Jennie's room and saw the kids already preparing for school. Mr. Kim is cooking something for breakfast.

"NiNi.."

"Yes, dad?"

"Oh? Good morning, young lady." Mr. Kim bowed to her.

"Mr. Kim, meet me in my office after lunch. I have something to discuss with you." Lisa utters and smiles to Jennie's father.

Jennie frowns at Lisa while she looks for some paper bags to put the blankets in.

"Yes, young lady."

Lisa nodded and smiles again.

"Please.. before you go, I made breakfast. It's not much, young lady. We're very sorry."

"No, sir. It's totally fine. As long as kimchi fried rice and eggrolls are being served, I'm good." Lisa utters and excitedly sits on the chair.

"Appa.. there's something going on with Jeongwoo." Yesung approaches Mr. Kim.

"Why?" Mr. Kim immediately approached Jeongwoo. Followed by Jennie.

"Yah.. Jeongwooie.. is it hurting again?" Jennie asks him anxiously.

"N-Ne, noona." Jeongwoo tries to reply.

"I'll prepare your milk, okay, Jeongwoo-yah.." Mr. Kim said. The boy nodded. Lisa is just watching them while she eats.

"Why?" Lisa looks at Jennie.

"His stomach keeps on aching since yesterday."

"Why? Did he eat his breakfast already?"

"They don't eat breakfast. They used to it already."

"What?" Lisa stopped munching her food and looks at it.

"They should eat breakfast. It's the most important meal of the day. What are you guys thinking?" Lisa muttered.

"I told you already. We don't have enough money."

"Then what is this?" Lisa showed them her bowl.

"That's from last night."

Lisa looks at her bowl and swallowed loudly.

"Come here, Jeongwoo-yah.. can you walk? Eat with me. You two also."

"That's not enough, Lisa."

"Jeongwoo, here's your milk."

"Aish!" Lisa muttered to Jennie.

Lisa stood up and stared at the kids.

"They are about to go to school, right?" Lisa looks at Jennie again.

"Why?" Jennie frowns at her. Lisa looks at her phone for time.

"It's still early. Come on, kids. Let's go."

Lisa picks up their bags one by one and held on Euna's and Yesung's hands.

"Yah! Where do you think you're going, Manoban?!"

"I'll treat them breakfast. Stop whining and just come with us. And your father too."

Lisa, with the kids, walks until the highway, she immediately calls for taxi and one stopped right away.

"Aigoo.. let's go, Jeongwoo." Mr. Kim carried Jeongwoo with him.

Jennie just sighed and saw a taxi stopped in front of the apartment. Lisa went out and calls for them.

•••••

All of them eats at the nearest restaurant and finished the foods in no time. Jennie keeps on glaring at Lisa.

"Noona, my tummy is not aching anymore." Jeongwoo utters gladly.

"Really? That's good, Jeongwooie. Wait."

Lisa suddenly stood up and goes to the counter. And when she came back, she carries three bags with her and handed them to the kids one by one.

"Don't skip your meals, okay." Lisa utters to the kids and they all nodded.

Jennie looks at Lisa in disbelief with her arms crossed while the

kids stood up one by one and walks to Lisa.

"Unnie.." Euna pulls her coat.

Lisa leans down and got surprised when Euna kissed her cheeks. Yesung and Jeongwoo did too.

"Wow."

Lisa looks at them and smiles. She hugs them and whispered something. Then the kids goes to Jennie and kissed her also. Jennie looked surprised and looked at her cousins then Lisa.

Lisa stood up and walks closer to Jennie. She pecks on her cheeks too. Jennie furrowed her eyebrows to Lisa and wipes her cheeks. She then heard her father giggles and she throws a glare to him. He immediately stopped.

They walks out of the resto and calls for a taxi for Mr. Kim and the kids.

"Mr. Kim, don't forget after lunch."

"Ne, young lady. Thank you very much. And for the breakfast also." Mr. Kim bowed to her.

"No worries, sir. Bye, kids." Lisa smiles.

"Bye, unnie. Thank you." Yesung replied and the kids waves to her.

JenLisa watched them gets in the cab before they call for theirs. Lisa opened the door for Jennie, who's quiet and looks mad.

"You're not mad, are you?" Lisa looks at Jennie.

"Why? Do I look mad? Stop talking to me."

They heard the driver laughed. Lisa looked at him.

"I'm sorry, ma'am. I just remembered my wife because of your

wife

."

Jennie's eyes widen and looks at the man then Lisa, who's grinning beside her. Jennie just rolled her eyes and leans back on the sit, still with crossed arms.

"She's not my wife, sir." Lisa mumbles and look through the window. Jennie glances at her and felt something in her chest.

'Yet...'

Lisa thought.

"Oh she's not? I thought.. nevermind. But you looked good together."

"She's my girlfriend."

"Ohh~ okay okay. You're going there." The driver looks at Lisa in the rearview. Lisa just winked at him and smiles. The driver nodded.

"This is the first and last you're going to do that with my family, Lisa." Jennie utters coldly.

Lisa turns to her.

"Why?"

"I already told you why. I don't want to repeat myself."

"I don't want to. I'll eat breakfast with them. I'll treat them everything they like. I'll d--Stop! Okay. I don't want you to do that."

Lisa looked at her coldly because she's yelling again.

"Sir, just to that laundry shop." Lisa told the driver. The driver immediately pulled over. Lisa handed him the fare and gets down with Jennie.

"Why? Did I make you upset or anything?" Lisa walks beside her and supports her arms. Jennie just tosses her hands.

"Ahw!" Lisa winced. Jennie looks at her and her hands.

"Tsk. I'm sorry."

"It's fine. It's my fault though. And I'm sorry if I treated you breakfast earlier. I think, I made you mad because of that."

Jennie looks at her and saw Lisa forced a smile to her. She now feels guilty for yelling and ranting again when she wanted to do it just help her.

•••••

Lisa accompanied Jennie to her work. She remained quiet after the laundry shop and Jennie keeps on glancing at her. Lisa pecks on her forehead.

"Bye. Take care. 5PM is your out, right? Do you want me to fetch you here?"

"No need, L--Okay. Bye." Lisa forced a smile again and walks out of CH.

'What is wrong with her?! I was the one who's supposed to be angry, not her! Wait. Is she mad? She looks upset but she doesn't look mad. Aish!'

Jennie shakes her head and went straight to the personnel room.

•••••

Lisa, as what she said, went to the hospital for her appointment. She went straight to Irene's office to let her check on her hands again.

"Lisa, what did you do over night?"

"Why?"

"It looks worse than last night."

"Uhh.. I just can't help to use my hands. I have to, unnie."

Irene nodded.

"You already have schedule today for the cement. You have to change your clothes to hospital gowns because we need to prepare you until the equipments arrived." Irene utters.

"Doc, the equipments have arrived already." The consultant utters.

"Oh it did.. Lisa, you still need to change because we have to bring you to the lab." Irene smiles.

Lisa nodded and followed Irene.

•••••

Lisa calls her mom before they put the cement.

"Mom, I told Mr. Kim to meet me in my office after lunch. But I didn't know that this will take long. Irene unnie told me I have to be admitted overnight this day. They need to wait until the cement dries and they need to check on it again after."

"Oh.. okay, Lisa. You didn't tell me you're in the hospital already."

"I'm sorry, mom. Anyway, tell Mr. Kim that the position in my office is still available for him. Ask Lia about eveything. She knows."

"Okay, Lisa. I'll handle it."

"How are you, mom?"

"I'm okay, Lisa. Just worried about you."

"How about your husband? Will he still gonna talk to Jennie?"

"He looks persistent, Lisa."

"Okay. Let him talk to her. I don't have the strength to fight with him anymore. Do whatever he want but make sure he won't hurt Jennie. And by this, I'm totally forgetting him as my father. And I'll leave the mansion after this. I don't wanna see him."

"Lisa.. please.. don't do this."

"Mom, I love Jennie and he can't accept us. I'm sure I won't give up

on Jennie and that leads me giving up on him by forgetting everything about him."

She then heard her mother crying on the other line.

"Please don't cry. I have my own decisions already. I would give up the company too if that's what he want. Just give me the papers and I'll sign it in no time."

"Lisa..how about me? You're leaving me here?"

"Do you want to live with me?"

"I don't want you to leave, honey.."

"I'll just visit you there, mom. I promise. Bye now. Irene unnie is here already."

Lisa drops the call and smiles weakly to Irene, who's standing there since they went in the lab.

One week

Lisa woke up after a long nap in the hospital bed. She gets up and looks at her hands. She just laughed at them. Her phone suddenly rung. She answered it and touched the speakers.

"Yo! Pokpak!"

"Goddamnit, Chipmunk! Keep it down!" Lisa scowled at her.

"How are you? Heard you're in the hospital for your hands."

"Yep. Why?"

"We're on our way. We're in the elevator already. Bye."

Lisa heard the call drops and frowns. Then she realized.

"Wait. What?!"

Lisa wears her hospital slippers and runs outside, along the corridors and in front of the elevator. She waited for it to open and when she heard the bell, she got excited.

"Yo!" her friends greeted her.

"What the hell, Lisa.. it really got worse like that?" Yerin utters and lifted her hands.

"It looks weird. HAHA!" Sinb teases.

Lisa slightly smack her on the head.

"AHW! Unnie!" Sinb rubs her head while glaring at Lisa.

"HAHA! Mianhae! I forgot.."

"Aish!" Sinb kicks her butt and runs.

"Ahw! Aish!" Lisa whines.

Then she just noticed the girl behind Seulgi.

"Oh? NiNi? I didn't notice you. I'm sorry."

Lisa walks to her and hugs her over her shoulders. She hugs her back and handed her something. But she couldn't carry it.

"Aigooo.." Momo mumbles.

"Let's go to the cafeteria. Let's eat there." Mina utters.

"By the way, where's Dara unnie? I always forgot to thank her. My ghad.." Mina utters.

"I'll call her." Jisoo utters.

"Call Irene unnie too. I have to thank her for this." Jennie utters and points at Lisa's hands.

"Is it heavy, NiNi?" Lisa asks because her left arm is on Jennie's shoulder as they walk to the cafeteria.

Jennie shakes her head and smiles to her.

"How's your day? Does it still hurt?"

"It does. But it's bearable. And as usual, it's tiring at work." Jennie answered as she averted her gaze to the floor.

"You should've rest already. I can just visit you at your house."

Jennie looks at her and smiles.

"But I want to see my girlfriend before I go to sleep tonight." Jennie utters and hugs Lisa's waist as they walk. Lisa smiles and hide her blushes.

"What's wrong with you? I thought you're mad at me earlier."

"What's new about your girlfriend? One time she's mad and ranting, then becomes the sweetest sooner or later." Jisoo teases then

laughed.

Jennie gives her a death glare.

"See?" Jisoo pointed at Jennie's face. Then laughed again. Jennie just rolled her eyes and turns to Lisa again who's laughing too.

"What are you laughing at, Manoban?!" Jennie furrowed her eyebrow to the girl. Lisa just shakes her head and pecks on Jennie's forehead.

"Anyway.. about that.. I'm sorry. It's just that.. I don't really want you to spend so much for us. And it's my job to feed them, so it's my fault whatever happens to them. I should be the one who thinks of ways."

"It's okay, NiNi.. I love you and I don't like seeing you sad or worried."

Jennie helps Lisa to sit. Then their friends prepare the foods.

"I know. But still.. let me pay you back."

Lisa shakes her head to Jennie.

"Jennie-yah.. one sec. Uhh.. my mother called me and she wants to see you in her office tomorrow." Jisoo utters looking so excited.

"Unnie.. why?"

"I think, it's about your job. I guess they're going to hire you back."

"Really, unnie?" Jennie stood up and holds Jisoo's hands. The older nodded rapidly. The two jumps in excitement.

"You heard that, Lis?" Jennie cups Lisa's cheeks. The younger looks at her excitedly and nodded while smiling.

"Oh my gosh! I got my job back!"

Jennie kissed Lisa on her lips because of so much happiness. Lisa's eyes got widen and looks at the girls. Lisa's face suddenly feels hot

and her ears are so red like her face.

"Yah.. why?" Jennie stops jumping and looks at Lisa.

The girl is just lowering her head and Jennie just realized what she just did in front of their friends. She suddenly sits down and couldn't look at their friends.

"HAHAHA!" Rosé suddenly bursted out laughing while pointing at the two, who are both looking down in embarassment and redness.

The girls couldn't help it anymore and started laughing too.

"Goddamnit, Manoban. Do something." Jennie scowled in low voice.

"Why me? It's you who ki--Don't. Just nevermind."

Jennie lifted her head and faces their friends who are still laughing.

"Having fun?" Jennie utters in her coldest voice.

The girls suddenly stopped laughing one by one and gulps. But Rosé is still teasing them. Lisa smacks her on the head.

"AHW!" Rosé stopped and clenches her head tight with both hands.

"Oh sht! I heard that, Lisa! That's too hard!" Jisoo muttered and caressed Rosé's head.

"It's too much, Lisa." Jennie utters and looks at Rosé anxiously.

"Sorry. I forgot.."

Rosé buried her face on Jisoo's shoulders and whimps silently. In pain and in embarassment.

"Aigooo.. Lisa, that's too much.. aish!" Wendy muttered and looks at Rosé.

"S-Sorry.."

Then they heard some sniffing.

"Y-Yah.. Chaeyoung-ah.. m-mianhae.."

"Tsk." Jisoo furrowed her eyebrows to Lisa while caressing Rosé's back and head.

"Chaeng, sorry." Jennie looks at her anxiously.

She walks to her and hugs her too and caressed her back. Lisa just keeps on eating.

"Did you know that she's the one who insisted on coming here to visit you? And this is what she'll get in return." Jisoo muttered.

"U-Unnie.. it's fine." Rosé whispered to her.

"No, Chaeng. She's too much." Jisoo looks at Rosé and wipes her tears.

"Wait. I'll ask for ice pack." Dara said.

"We have it in the freezers, unnie. Just ask the nurse." Irene said.

"I'm sorry." Lisa reached for Chaeyoung's arm.

"It's fine, Lisa." Rosé mumbles.

"Please.. sorry." Lisa moves her chair closer to Rosé.

"Chipmunk~ mianhae~"

"Here we go again these two.." Sinb mumbles and the girls giggled.

"Baby chipmunk~ aigooo.. my chipmunk is mad.. mianhae~ " Lisa tries to pull Rosé for a hug.

Jennie and Jisoo looked flustered, watching them.

"Aigooo.. mianhae, my little chipmunk~ "

Rosé suddenly laughed while wiping her tears.

"Aigooo.. it's fine." Rosé lets Lisa hug her.

Lisa then hugs Rosé tight. Jennie glares at them. Lisa caressed Rosé's back and Jennie waits for them to let go but it's taking too long already.

"Aigooo.. my baby chipmunk.. mianhae.. you eat now~ ehee!"

Rosé laughed while Lisa is hugging her.

"Aigoooo.."

"Somebody forgot their kids here~"

"Aish! Someone collect them please!"

"So done with these two.."

The girls reacted to Lisa. They are so done with her when she's doing that. And it's been a while after Lisa did that to Rosé.

Jennie got pissed and kicks Lisa under the table. The girl immediately lets go of the hug and whines silently and rubs her right leg. She looks at Jennie and shakes her head.

"A-Apa.." Lisa winced, still rubbing her leg.

"Tss." Jennie just rolled her eyes.

"Woah~ I'm full." Momo suddenly utters.

"I haven't even started yet." Rosé looks at her. Momo chuckles.

The girls continued eating and finished the foods they brought. Then sends Lisa to her room after. Her friends bid their goodbyes but Jennie decided to stay for a while.

•••••

"Does it hurt?" Jennie holds Lisa's hands. The girl shakes her head.

"By the way, NiNi.." Lisa looks at Jennie. She arched her brows to her.

"Uhh.. did he talk to you?"

"He did. Someone fetches me after my shift."

"What did he say?"

Jennie looks at Lisa. She's hesitating and having second thoughts if she should tell Lisa or not.

"He tried to bribe me."

"B-Bribe...oh my gosh..." Lisa massages her temple.

"To break up with you."

Lisa looks at Jennie anxiously and caressed her cheeks.

"I told him I don't need his money."

"You said that?" Lisa looks at her in the eyes and tries to sit up properly. Jennie helped her. Jennie then sits on the side of the bed beside Lisa.

"He told me.. he's giving me one week to spend with you and if I didn't break up with you, he will turn down my father's application form in your office and he said he will make my father suffer and be rejected to every job he tries to apply."

Jennie tears started to fall but she wipes it immediately. Lisa is just looking at her but she can feel her heart. She's resisting her tears to fall.

"He said, he can still turn down his application because even the company is under your name, he's still the owner."

"He even mentioned my m-mother.. and about the time when my father got admitted here."

"I got a hunch that it was my father's doing. But I couldn't do anything because I wasn't sure."

Lisa wipes Jennie's tears and caressed her back.

"Are you scared, NiNi?"

Jennie looks at her and wipes her tears.

"Lisa, c-can you give me that one week?" Jennie tries to utter while holding Lisa's hands as she cries.

"NiNi.."

"I'm scared, not for myself. I'm scared about my parents. MBs are powerful and we don't have anything to fight them back."

"You have me. Isn't that enough?"

"Lisa.. please. Give me that one week and I'm sorry." Jennie wipes her tears.

"Are you sure that's your decision?"

Jennie looks at Lisa and cries even more. Of course she doesn't want that. She doesn't want to break up with her. But her parents is in danger and she can't risk them.

"Y-Yes, Lisa. I'm so sorry." Jennie bursted out crying while shaking her head.

Lisa pulled her and hugged her, caressing her back.

"Okay. I understand. NiNi, make me the happiest person within that one week. Can you do that?" she releases the hug and looked at Jennie with a faint smile.

Jennie looks at Lisa. She's smiling but Jennie looks through her eyes and she can see how hurt Lisa is. She noticed her gulps within those smiles.

"I will, Lisa. I promise you."

"Okay. One week it is."

Lisa leans closer and hugs Jennie tight.

"I love you, NiNi.."

"I love you, Lisa. I love you so much. Please don't forget that."

Jennie tightens the hug around Lisa and the younger did so too.

'I'm hurt, NiNi.....it hurts so much.....'

What do you think guys? Should NiNi break up with Lisa or not?

Tell me your thoughts. We'll do it perfectly. Lmao. Not perfect, but I'll make it interesting too. HAHA!

Come on! Come on! Comments! Give me suggestions! XD

If you choose them to split up, I'll make some twists in the latter part of the story. And I'll make sure you guys would like it.

I already had some chapters. In fact, I already finished this book. Working on the epilogue already but I can always change the plots.

Just give me your thoughts. XD

Promise

The week went so fast. Jennie's been visiting Lisa in her office. She helps her when she can't use her hands. She's bringing her meals, her favorite kimchi fried rice and eggrolls. They really spends the whole week together. Sometimes, Lisa visits Jennie at their house then she will play with the kids. They are happy. They even went out with their friends and enjoys everyone's company.

Lisa's father remained silent for the time being. He lets the two be together. Jennie sometimes visits Lisa in the mansion. Her mother would open the door for her.

They only have two days left. Jennie visits Lisa again in her office.

"Lia, is she there? Is she busy?" Jennie looks at Lia.

"No, ma'am. She's already done with her paperworks and she already signed the papers for today. Ma'am, you really inspired her. She's so light and very welcoming during your times here. To be honest, ma'am, she never scolded me again since the day you had lunch with her and gone for so many days. I've never felt this relax whenever I face her. Thanks to you, ma'am."

Jennie got surprised with all the words Lia is telling her. She smiles to the girl and hugs her.

"It's not because of me, Lia. It's in you. You made her realized your worth as her secretary. You're doing a great job, Lia." Jennie gives back the compliments and threw a thumbs up to the girl.

"Thank you, ma'am." Lia smiles and bowed.

"And you have a beautiful smile. You should smile always."

"And so is yours, ma'am. I remember young lady uttering something about

then she would giggle and I think, I know what she's talking about now."

Jennie just smiled again and gives Lia a box.

"That's your lunch. I cooked it. Tell me later if you liked it or not."

The door suddenly opens.

"Are you two just gonna backstab me the whole day? I'm hungry." Lisa suddenly popped up and looks at the two.

The girls chuckled. Jennie then pushes Lisa inside her office, but she suddenly stopped when she saw a woman standing near the window and staring outside.

"Madame, good afternoon." Jennie bowed.

"Good afternoon, Jennie-yah.. how are you doing these days?"

"I'm doing good, madame. Thanks for asking."

Jennie walks closer to Lisa's table and gives her lunch. Lisa looks excited and opens the lunch box. Jennie handed her the chopstick and spoon and fork.

She handed her another bigger box and opens it and pork stew welcomes Lisa's eyes. She gasps and looks excited.

"That smells good. Do you love cooking, Jennie-yah?" Lisa's mom utters as she walks near them and eyed the foods.

"Just a hobby, madame. My mother taught me."

"Hmm.. I see."

Lisa's busy eating when Jennie taps her shoulder.

"Why?" Lisa looks at her frowning. Jennie keeps on mumbling to Lisa and pointing to her mother.

"Ahh.." Lisa nodded.

"Mom, eat with me. Taste the foods Jennie unnie prepared for me. They all tastes good everyday." Lisa winks at Jennie. The older just scrunches her face.

"Really? Can I taste it, Jennie-yah?"

"Ne, madame."

Lisa handed her an empty bowl and gives her mother some fried rice and eggrolls.

"Hmm.. it tastes like your mother's. You really is her daughter. Can I taste the stew?"

"Umma, go on. Taste it." Lisa said and handed her the spoon.

Lisa's mom sips some stew and tastes the pork too.

"Umma.. don't eat it all. It's mine." Lisa pouts to her mother.

"But it tastes good. Do you mind if I eat it all, Jennie-yah?"

"No, madame. You can have it."

"Yaaah! That's mine, umma.." Lisa whines and pouts.

Lisa's mom suddenly laughed and gives back the stew to Lisa.

"I'm just kidding. I know Jennie cooked that especially for you. Do you mind if I talk to her in private,

Pranpriya

?"

"Umma.. don't call me that." Lisa whines again.

Her mom looks at her. Lisa avoided her stare and scratches her neck.

"N-Ne, umma. But don't talk about our marriage yet--Yah!" Jennie

retorted to her and awkwardly smiles and bowed to Lisa's mother.

Her mom laughed again.

"Don't worry, Lisa. I know you have your plans."

"Umma.. shh.. keep quiet."

The two keeps on teasing Jennie.

•••••

Lisa's mother brought Jennie to her office and sits on her chair. Jennie still keeping her head down and standing in front of Lisa's mother.

"Have a seat, Jennie-yah.. Don't worry, I won't hurt you or

bribe

you or something. We're just gonna talk."

Jennie then sits on the chair in front of the office table.

"How many days do you still have to spend with my daughter?"

"Tomorrow is the last day, madame."

Lisa's mom nodded and stared at Jennie.

"How much do you love my daughter, Jennie-yah?"

"I promise her that if she fights, I'll fight too. I love her so much, madame. I don't know how much. Only God knows that."

"Are you going to break up with her after tomorrow?"

Jennie remained silent. Lisa's mom noticed her tears but Jennie wipes them immediately.

"I h-have to, madame. I-if I didn't, my parents will suffer."

"I thought you love her?"

Jennie looks at Lisa's mom but then averted it quickly.

"Breaking up with her doesn't mean I'll stop loving her."

"Can you promise me one thing, Jennie-yah."

Lisa's mom pulls her drawer and takes out a file.

"These are your parents files. I have them with me. I promise you that I won't give this to my husband. I won't let him hurt Lisa again. And I assure you that nothing bad will happen to your parents."

Lisa's mom looks at Jennie.

"Now, promise me that you won't let Lisa's heart breaks. I'll talk to Marco and tries to reciprocate his thoughts. I like you for my daughter, Jen."

Jennie looks at Lisa's mom.

"You're different from her previous relationships. She's very inspired in working. She never buy things that she knows she doesn't need unlike before. She learns how to save and she really looks happy. I don't want to see her broken again." Lisa's mom utters.

"I was so surprised when she asked me to open another account for savings. She told me it's for future purposes and emergencies. And so I did. She also gave me her cards and told me she won't be needing them for a while. She tries to live a normal life whom we know is impossible for her because of all of this. But she's trying. I see her changes, Jen. And I know it's because of you. She's still fighting. And I know she still wants you to fight with her. I'll fight with you too."

Lisa's mom walks closer to Jennie and held her hands. Jennie keeps on crying.

"Please.. fight for this. Don't leave my daughter. Whenever she tells me something about you, I can see how happy she is. I can feel how much she loves you. She's willing to fight until the end, Jen. Promise me, you'll never leave her." Lisa's mom tightens her holds on Jennie's hands.

"I promise you, madame. Promise that I will never leave her. I really love your daughter. I love her so much. Thank you, madame. Thank you for supporting her."

"You made me do this. You both did." Lisa's mom hugs Jennie and the girl hugged her back.

"And one more thing, call me mom too."

"N-Ne, u-umma.."

Jennie cries even more.

•••••

Few moments and they went back in Lisa's office. Lisa looks at Jennie and frowns. She immediately walks to her and hugs her then glared at her mom.

"What happened? Why are you crying?" Lisa asks and looks at Jennie. The girl just shakes her head.

"Umma.. why? What did you say to her?!"

Jennie hits Lisa's side.

"Ahw!"

"Stop yelling at your mom. I'm fine."

"Why are you crying?"

"No.. just.. I'm just really happy." Jennie utters and cries again and hugs Lisa tight.

Lisa looks at her mom. The woman just shrugged and smiles at her.

•••••

The next day, Jennie visits Lisa again. She brought different types of foods this time.

"Oh? Where's my fried rice and eggrolls?"

"Aigoo.. atleast eat something different."

"But I love those, NiNi.." Lisa whines.

"So you don't want some fries and meat? Fine."

"What? Give me that. Aigooo.."

Jennie gives her the foods and goes back to Lia.

"Hey.."

"Oh? Ma'am, what is it?"

"Here. I forgot to give you."

"Whoa~ thank you, ma'am. And by the way, I love your fried rice."

"It has fried rice in there. Shh." Jennie whispered to Lia.

"Uwu!! Thank you, ma'am."

Jennie smiles and went back to Lisa. The girl is glaring at her.

"I heard it. I'm gonna get her box and I'll be the one to eat it. You put my fried rice on hers!"

"Yah! You're eating already! Stop whining there! I'll cook for you later at dinner."

"Really? Okay! I'll eat this. I forgot I'm going to sleep with you tonight."

Jennie just chuckles.

"NiNi.. eat with me."

"No. That's all yours."

"I always eats alone." Lisa pouts.

Jennie smiles and walks to her and hugs her.

"Fine. I'll eat with you."

"Yes! Get that chair."

The two then eats their lunch. After that, Lisa went back on working and Jennie stood up and cleans her bowls.

"Lis, I'm going back to work. Fetch me later?"

"Oh you're going already?"

"Mhm.." Jennie nodded.

"Let me accompany you downstairs."

Jennie smiles and nodded.

Lisa opens the door and they walks outside. They walk to the elevator and waits. Jennie's clinging her hands on Lisa's arm while carrying the paper bag.

They reached the ground floor and Lisa looks at Jennie.

"I'll fetch you later, okay?"

Jennie nodded and kissed Lisa. Lisa calls for their driver and lets him accompany Jennie to her work.

"I can take the taxi."

"No. It will be safer if you take this." Lisa opens the door.

"Fine. Be careful when you drive later, okay? I love you."

"I love you too, Jennie Kim." Lisa smiles and kissed Jennie again. Then she went inside the car.

•••••

"How's your day going, ma'am?" The driver looks at Jennie.

"It's going great. Thanks for asking." Jennie answered and smiles.

"That's good to hear, ma'am. I've never seen young lady that light. She looks really happy."

Jennie smiles. Then the rest of the ride is quiet. The car stopped at CH. The man immediately went down and opens the door for Jennie.

"Ma'am, if anything happens, you can call me. Here's my card."

Jennie looks at the man and reached for the card slowly.

"Don't worry, ma'am. Madame is my boss. Not Marco."

Jennie nodded and smiles then bowed.

"Thank you, uhh...." Jennie reads the name on the callig card.

"B-Bambam?" Jennie looks at him and he nodded while smiling.

"Please take care."

"Sure will, ma'am." Bambam bowed to her.

•••••

Lisa timed out excitedly and reached for her coat. She walks out of her office and stopped at Lia for a while.

"Lia, you can go home early today since I timed out early."

"Yes, ma'am. Thank you." Lia bowed to Lisa.

"And Lia.. you have a stain on your blouse. I know how good my girlfriend's foods are but please, eat slowly and properly." Lisa teases her then she laughed before leaving Lia dumbfounded and pouts while reaching for the wet tissue and wipes her blouse.

Lisa puts her bag at the back and excitedly drives at CH. She went inside and walks straight to the counter.

"Can I order one Jennie Kim please? I really can't wait to hug her." The younger utters and excitedly smiles to Jennie.

"Lisa!!" Jennie excitedly runs to the counter door and hugs Lisa tight.

Lisa looks at her and she's still wearing her uniform.

"Wait. I'll just change."

Lisa nodded. She sits on the chair first and wait for Jennie. Then moments later, Jennie approached her smiling widely.

"Let's go?"

Jennie nodded and Lisa stood up.

"Unnie.. bye." Jennie waves at the girl in the counter.

"Take care, Jennie-yah.." The girl waves back.

Jennie immediately clings her arms on the Lisa's arms. Lisa opens the door for her and Jennie went in.

"So.. what do you want for dinner?" Lisa looks at her.

"Since I'll be cooking. Let's see what we can find in the market." Jennie utters and looks at Lisa.

Lisa still has cement on her hands but she can manage to drive and she's being extra careful everytime.

Lisa nodded and steps on the gas. The car suddenly beeps.

"Seatbelt, NiNi.. see? I didn't put it on you on purpose to see if you'd wear it.. aigoo.. think about safety,

love."

"

Love?.

." Jennie reached for the seatbelt and wears.

"What?"

"Nothing." Jennie smiles sweetly.

Lisa droves to the nearest supermarket to buy the things Jennie needed. She parked her car carefully and then they went down.

•••••

"Hey.. buy some meat for the kids, NiNi.. they need protein also."

Jennie just hissed because she knows Lisa's the one who wanted the meats. But then she grabs one pack.

"And fruits?" Lisa looks at Jennie and smiles mischievously.

"We're just buying for dinner, not for the whole month."

"But you know the kids would love fruits." Lisa pouts.

"Stop using my cousins. I know it's you who want them."

"HiHi.." Lisa smiles from ear to ear and puts some fruits on the cart.

"Tss." Jennie rolls her eyes on Lisa and pushes the cart again.

"NiNi.. don't forget the fried rice, okay.. and eggrolls."

"Yes.. yes. We already have them here."

They reached the cashier and they put the things on the counter one by one.

"Let's buy some chocolate for the kids."

"Stop it, Lisa." Jennie utters in cold voice.

Lisa pouts but then sneaks three chocolates. She winks at the cashier but Jennie saw her and hits her arm.

"Ahw! NiNi.." Lisa whines.

"Tsk. Fine. Just that. Aish!"

Lisa smiles from ear to ear. She's about to get her wallet when

Jennie stops her.

"I'll pay for it. Just keep your money."

"But NiNi.. I have cash in here."

"I know. But it's our dinner."

"But you'll cook for me."

"How about you split the payments, ma'ams?" The cashier butts in and smiles to them. Jennie glared at her but then both of them agrees with splits.

"Thank you, ma'ams. See us again." The cashier said.

"Do I look like I want to see you again.. aish!" Jennie mumbles but not that loud.

"What?" Lisa chuckles.

"Aish! You too!" Jennie retorted to Lisa as they push the cart to Lisa's car.

"What did I do.. aigooo.." Lisa pats Jennie's head and messes her hair.

"In case you forgot again.. that hurts, Manoban!"

"Oh? Mianhae.. hihi.." Lisa looks at her hands. She then kissed Jennie's head.

The two excitedly went to the Kim's house for dinner. And Lisa will be spending the night with them again.

Back

Jennie's busy cooking while Lisa is busy playing with the kids. Jennie's father is on their small terrace, drinking soju. Lisa noticed Mr. Kim is alone outside and she decided to join him.

"Oh? Young lady.. good evening again.." Mr. Kim's voice got a little louder because he's already drunk. He stands up and bowed to Lisa. He gives Lisa a seat then sits again opposite her.

"Young lady, I know it will be rude if I'd ask you this but are you willing to marry my daughter?"

"Appa! I can hear you from here! Stop aski--I am, sir. I am willing to marry your daughter." Lisa answered seriously looking straight to the man's eyes.

Jennie runs outside and looks at Lisa.

"Yah! What are you saying?!"

The kids are giggling while watching them.

"She's willing to marry you, NiNi.. oh gosh.. my NiNi.." Mr. Kim suddenly cries and hugs Jennie. Lisa stood up too.

"Aigoo.. appa, why are you crying? It's not like.. it's gonna h-happen now.. right, Lisa?" Jennie glared at Lisa while hugging her dad.

"N-Ne, sir. We still have to plan. I haven't proposed to your daughter yet, sir."

"But you're going there.. aigooo.. my only daughter will be married soon...aigooo~ " Jennie's dad still hugging her.

"Appa, stop crying.." Jennie chuckles.

Mr. Kim sniffs deeply, wipes his tears and sits back. Lisa sits back

too. Jennie went back to the kitchen.

"Mr. Kim, how's your days at work?"

"Young lady.. thank you so much for the opportunity. I'm loving my work. Atleast they teach me things that I am not familiar with. They are being nice to me, young lady.. thank you so much."

"No worries, sir. You deserve it." Lisa reached for the soju and pours some on Mr. Kim's glass.

"Do you drink, young lady?"

"I do, sir."

•••••

"Mr. Kim!"

"Young lady!"

Both of them raises a shot.

Few hours of drinking and both of them are already drunk. Jennie and the kids already ate their dinners. Jennie sent them to sleep too. Jennie went out to sit with Lisa and her dad who's having a race on who can drink one bottle of soju faster.

"AhhHh!!" Mr. Kim puts the bottle on the table but when he looks at Lisa, she's smiling like an idiot and swaying on her sit.

"I lost? Did I just lose?" Mr. Kim looks at Lisa then her daughter. Jennie chuckles and nodded.

"Aigooo.. I'm getting old.."

"You're still handsome, appa.."

Mr. Kim giggles like a teenager and Jennie scrunches her face to her dad while she munches some meats.

"You know what, young lady.. Jennie, when she was little, she really loves to sing. She reached her highschool and she's still

singing. But I don't know why when she reached her college days, she stopped. I missed my NiNi's voice."

"Appa.. I'm not gonna sing."

"I remember one of her contests. She runs to me crying, she said she got the second place. I asked her why she's crying, second place is still good. She pointed to the girl who got first place.. guess who was it.." Mr. Kim looks at Lisa.

"It's Jisoo unnie.." Jennie looks at Lisa.

"Jisoo unnie defeated you?! HaHA! She really can sing. Remember the night I was courting you? She sang with Chaeyoung. And I really like her voice." Lisa utters.

"Young lady.."

"Yes, sir?"

"I know what you've been through.. both of you.. with your dad."

Lisa suddenly averted her stare from Mr. Kim.

"Appa.. no." Jennie shakes her head.

"And I know that Jennie decided to do this one week something.. whatever you call it. Young lady, I respect your dad so much. But I'm willing to fight whatever it takes if my daughter got hurt."

"Okay. Enough now. Appa, go to sleep. Let's go." Jennie stood up and helps her dad to stand up.

"Mr. Kim.."

"Ne, young lady?"

"I'm willing to fight for your daughter too." Lisa utters and stood up and wiggles a little. Jennie reached for her arm.

"Lisa, enough. You're drunk too. My ghad.. how can I carry both of you."

"Mr. Kim.."

"Stop calling me that."

"Dad.." Jennie looks at her dad.

Lisa's eyes widen. Mr. Kim suddenly walks closer to Lisa and holds her shoulders.

"Call me

dad

from now on. And I'm giving you my blessings to marry my daughter. You are so brave, young lady." Mr. Kim utters and bowed to Lisa.

Lisa blinks few times and stared at Mr. Kim.

"Dad, let's go." Jennie guides her dad to lay down beside the three kids.

Jennie moves the electric fan a little and makes sure that all of them got enough air.

Jennie then went back to Lisa and looks at her.

"Hey.. are you okay?"

"H-Ha? Yeah.. I love you, Jennie Kim." Lisa pulled Jennie and hugs her over her shoulders.

"I love you too, Lisa. Go inside now and rest. I'll clean this."

"I'll help you. I'm not that drunk."

"No. It's okay. Just.. come here. Let me help you."

Jennie puts Lisa's arm over her shoulder and helps her walk to her room.

"Thank ghad.. you already changed after we got here. If I knew that you'd be this drunk, I didn't let you drink with my dad. Aigooo..

Manoban.."

"I told you, I'm not that drunk."

"You barely walk."

"I'm sober, not drunk."

Lisa suddenly pulled Jennie. The girl yelped and now on top of her. She caressed her cheeks. She then looks at her hands.

"It looks cool for me. I feel like I don't wanna remove this anymore. So that if someone's hitting on you, I can just punch them on the face with this on my hands." Lisa mumbles.

Jennie laughed and kissed Lisa.

"I'll just clean the plates outside and I'll be back. Go rest now, okay." Jennie pecks on Lisa's lips again and gets up to clean outside.

•••••

The moment Jennie went back to her room, she finds Lisa sitting with her back leaning on the headboard. Jennie walks to her and sits on her lap. Lisa wraps her arms around Jennie's waist.

"I thought you're sleeping already?"

"I can't sleep."

"Why?" Jennie caressed her cheeks.

"I'm scared."

"Scared? Of what exactly?"

"That if I sleep, your one week would end already and you'd be breaking up with me. It hurts just thinking about it. My heart is beating so fast right now and it really hurts." Lisa took a deep breath and wipes her tears with her fingers.

"Lis.." Jennie looks at Lisa and wipes her tears using her thumb.

"I can't lose you, NiNi.. I can't." Lisa cries and buried her face on Jennie's shoulder as she hugs her waist and grips on Jennie's shirt tight because of too much pain. Lisa's shoulders moves up and down as she sobs so hard.

"Lisa.. whatever happens, I will never leave you." Jennie shakes her head.

"No. I'm not gonna break up with you. I won't let you go. I can't lose you either. And I'm fighting for this."

Jennie lifted Lisa's head and lets the younger looks at her. She suddenly sniffs that made Lisa looks at her. The younger wipes Jennie's tears carefully that she might hurt the girl because of her hands.

"Lisa.. if you fight, I fight. Remember?"

"NiNi.." Lisa hugs Jennie and cries on her shoulders.

"Thank you.. thank you for not giving up on me." Lisa utters.

"I love you, Lisa. You know that.. there's no reason for me to give up. Though I was so stupid at first because I really thought about breaking up with you. But I know you keep on fighting and holding on. Then I'll do the same, Lisa. I won't leave you hanging. I love you."

Jennie kissed Lisa on her lips then to her forehead and hugs her head tight.

They stayed hugging each other for a while when Jennie suddenly heard Lisa's cute little snores. She suddenly chuckles.

"Yah!"

"Why? Why?" Lisa suddenly lifted her head.

"Oh? Did I sleep in this position? I'm sorry, NiNi.."

Jennie laughed and fixes their position. Both of them laid beside each other. Lisa pulled Jennie's arm and makes it her pillow and she

puts her leg in between Jennie's and cuddles her tight, burying her face on Jennie's chest. Lisa closes her eyes and she immediately drifted to sleep. Same as Jennie after she pecked on Lisa's head, she drifted off to sleep.

•••••

The morning comes. Jennie got startled with yelling outside her room. She didn't get up when she saw how deep is her girlfriend sleeping. But then the yelling continues and he heard her father yelled the last name she wanted to hear. She slowly pulls her arm from Lisa's head and pecks on her head. She immediately went out.

"There you are! Let's talk." Hanbin grabs Jennie's arm but she tosses it immediately.

Luckily, the kids are already in school.

"What are you doing here? Please get away from us." Jennie utters to him while looking at him with digust.

"I said, let's talk!" Hanbin pulled Jennie.

"Yah!" Mr. Kim grabs Hanbin's arms. The guy pushes him that causes him to drop on the floor.

"Yah!" Jennie hits Hanbin on his chest and goes to her dad and helps him get up.

"Are you okay, dad?" Jennie asks and her father nodded. Jennie secretly handed her dad the card Lisa's driver gave her. She nodded slowly. Then turns to Hanbin again.

"What do you want?!"

Hanbin pulled Jennie outside. The girl tries to pull herself but Hanbin is stronger than her.

"I want you back, obviously."

"You're crazy!"

"So what if I am?! Tss! You used to be crazy over me too!"

"Yes! And I regret that!"

Hanbin slaps Jennie and grips her face tight then pushes her, causing her to fall on the ground. Jennie's father was about to run to her when they heard someone.

"Aish! You're causing commotion again early in the morning."

Jennie immediately gets up and runs to Lisa. She can smell a fight. She pushes Lisa slightly to stop her from getting closer to Hanbin.

"Lisa.. no." Jennie mumbles.

"HAHA! So, she's really the one whom you replaced me with?! Aigooo.. you really stick with rich people, Jennie-ssi! How pathetic!"

"Aish!" Lisa was about to run to Hanbin and wanted to give him a punch but Jennie hugs her tight.

"Lisa.. please. Your hands are not healed yet. And just.. ignore him. Let's go inside."

Jennie pulls Lisa along her waist.

"Jennie Kim! You're coming with me or I'll shoot all of you here?"

Jennie suddenly stops and they turned to Hanbin, pointing a gun to them.

"You really are crazy!" Lisa yelled at him.

"Shut the fuck up!" Hanbin points the gun to Lisa.

Jennie immediately walks in front of her.

"Fine. I'll go with you. Just.. don't hurt them."

"No, you're not!" Lisa retorted at Jennie.

"Just.. go inside, Lisa. And protect my father."

"What?! No! I'm not gonna let you go with him."

Jennie got startled when Hanbin fired the gun in the air. Lisa didn't flinch. She looks at Jennie.

"NiNi.. look at me."

Jennie opens her eyes and looks at Lisa.

"This time.. if you fight, I fight. I am with you." Lisa mumbles to her while cupping her cheeks.

"I'm going with him."

"No, NiNi.."

Lisa shakes her head. Jennie removes her hands and she slowly walks closer to Hanbin. Lisa gasps and can't believe what is happening.

"See? I won,

bitch!"

Hanbin yelled at Lisa while pointing his gun.

Then a man suddenly yelled and points his gun to Hanbin. The driver that accompanied Jennie to CH, Bambam. He fired at Hanbin when he saw the guy pointed his gun to his direction and it hits his shoulder. Hanbin got shocked when Jennie suddenly runs back to Lisa. Lisa's eyes widen and saw Hanbin points his gun to Jennie. Lisa immediately runs to her and hugs her then she switches their bodies.

Then gunshots echoed through their ears. Jennie slowly opens her eyes and looks behind Lisa and saw Hanbin is lying on the ground. She saw blood on his shirts on his chest. She glances to Bambam and he immediately runs to Hanbin and checks if he's still alive.

"He's alive. We can send him to the police, young lady." Bambam got stiffen when he looks at them.

"A-Are you o-okay, NiNi?" Lisa stutterly asks her.

Jennie nodded and hugs her.

"T-That's a r-relief, NiNi." Lisa smiles at her weakly.

She got her eyes widen when she feels Lisa's back is wet with hot liquid. Jennie looks at Lisa and then her hands while it's shaking.

"L-Lisa.." Jennie's tears fall nonstop.

"Don't c-cry." Lisa suddenly scoffs blood and it splattered on Jennie's shoulders.

"S-Sorry.." Lisa wipes Jennie's shoulders and smiles weakly.

"Please help her!" Jennie yelled to Bambam.

"Dad!"

Bambam and her dad helps each other to carry Lisa in their car. Jennie immediately gets in beside Lisa.

"Sir, I called the cops to get him. You should stay here. Tell them everything that has happened."

"Faster! Please!" Jennie cries.

"Lisa.." Jennie cups Lisa's cheeks. Her head is resting on Jennie's shoulders.

"Please stay with me, Lis.."

"N-NiNi.. you h-have blood on y-your shirt.. s-sorry.."

Jennie shakes her head and cries.

"No.. please stop talking.."

Lisa scoffs blood again.

"F-fuck.." Lisa muttered.

"I love you, Jennie Kim. I-I'm sorry for a-all of this, NiNi.." Lisa weakly smiles again.

"I love you." Lisa pecks on Jennie's cheeks.

Lisa cups Jennie's cheeks and looks at her then weakly smiles again. Then Lisa closes her eyes and her hands dropped on Jennie's lap.

Critical

Lisa cups Jennie's cheeks and looks at her then weakly smiles again. Then Lisa closes her eyes and her hands dropped on Jennie's lap.

"Lisa! Lisa!" Jennie keeps on shaking Lisa's body to wake her up.

"Shh.. y-you're so loud, NiNi.." Lisa utters then chuckles.

Jennie cries because she thought Lisa left her already. She hugs her tight but not that tight because she's still covering Lisa's wound on her back to keep the blood from flowing out.

"Sir, please drive faster.." Jennie cries.

•••••

They arrived at the hospital and Bambam immediately calls for help. Jennie lets them carry Lisa and puts her on the stretcher. Jennie runs and followed them but the nurses stopped her.

"No, please. I need to be with her!"

"Ma'am, please. You're not allowed inside. Please stay here and wait."

"No! Please!"

"Ma'am, we are very sorry. Please stay here."

Bambam approaches Jennie and pulled her to the bench in front of the operating room.

"Let them do their job, ma'am. I already called Madame and she's on her way here. Please stay calm."

Jennie just nodded to Bambam but she keeps on crying. Bambam went outside for a while and when he got back, he handed Jennie

some water. The girl refuses to drink it.

"Ma'am, you need this to calm down."

Jennie just shakes her head and stood up again. She walks back and forth while crying. She's still has blood on her shirts and arms. Lisa's blood.

Moments later, Lisa's mom arrived.

"What happened?"

"Umma...u-umma.."

She immediately approaches Jennie. The girl hugs her and they both cries. The man bowed to Lisa's mother.

"Jennie-yah.. stay here for a while. We'll just talk."

"N-Ne, umma.. I'm so sorry, umma. I'm sorry for what happened to Lisa." Jennie cries.

"No.. it's not your fault.. we'll talk later. I need to know everything first." Lisa's mom utters then hugs Jennie.

She then walks away from Jennie. They made sure that the girl is far enough not to hear them if something came up.

"Madame, when I arrived there, I saw Mr. Kim Hanbin pointing his gun to Ms. Kim. And I saw the car he used. It was one of the company's because I recognized the plate number."

Lisa's mom gasps as she confirmed something.

"Marco used him to take away Jennie from Lisa. This is all his fault. Oh gosh.." Lisa's mom cries while covering her mouth.

"Madame.."

Bambam handed her a handkerchief and bowed to her.

•••••

Lisa's mom went back to Jennie and they both sat on the bench just outside the operating room.

"Jen.." Lisa's mom approaches Jennie and cried a lot.

Jennie helps the woman to sit beside her on the bench. Still crying so much.

"Mom, I'm very sorry. It's my fault. My e-ex-boyfriend came at our house and wanted me to go with him. But when I saw him.." Jennie pointed to Bambam.

"I ran back to Lisa.. and that's when everything escalated quickly. He was always so violent and arrogant. I hope if he ever lives, he rots in jail! I hate him so much!"

"Jen.. is his name Kim Hanbin?"

Jennie looks at Lisa's mother and nodded. Lisa's mom cried again.

"How did you know him, umma?"

"It was Marco's doing. He talked to Hanbin to take you away from Lisa."

"W-What?"

'This is really my fault....Lisa.....'

Jennie cries and Lisa's mom hugged her tight. Then the doctor went out.

"Dara unnie? Unnie!" Jennie runs to Dara and hugs her tight. She's the doctor in-charge with Lisa.

"J-Jennie.. Lisa lost so much blood. She needs blood transfusion. We can't continue the operation. If we did, she'd lose more blood and it would be more critical. I already called the blood bank to immediately deliver two bags. For now, Lisa is still in the operating room. We'll do everything to make her stable."

Jennie cries so much. Dara hugs her and her mom also.

"Eomonim.. Jen.. you need to stay strong for Lisa.. she needs you both. I called my sister about this and they're on their way."

Both of them nodded. Then they saw some nurses running towards the operation room, carrying a small cooler.

"Doc, here it is."

"Go inside and attach it to her immediately. Prepare everything and I'll be there."

The nurse nodded and run inside.

"How? I thought we need to pay for it before it--Jen, don't worry about it for now. Anyway, I'll be back. I'll do everything to get our young lady back." Dara nodded to Jennie and to Lisa's mom. Then she immediately goes inside again.

•••••

Jennie lets Lisa's mom go back to her office because she knows that there's a lot of work pending in the company. She was left with their driver.

"Ma'am, you need to go home first and change your clothes. Clean yourself. You still have blood in you." The driver said.

Jennie just looked at him and shakes her head. She's still outside the operating room, waiting. She stopped crying for a while and just staring blankly in the air thinking about what happened. Why would Lisa's father do that.

Then they saw Marco rushing to the operating room and Lisa's mom is stopping him.

"I need to see her! I need to talk to her! I need to apologize to Lisa..." Marco started to cry again.

Then Jennie saw their friends following Lisa's parents. She cried again but she's still sitting. She doesn't have the strength anymore. Jisoo runs to her and sits in front of her and held her hands tight.

"Oh ghad.. J-Jen.." Jisoo mumbles when she saw Jennie's look and her shirt and arms covered with blood.

"Unnie.." Rosé mumbles then they started to cry.

Their friends hug Jennie and cries with her. Jennie shakes her head and wipes her tears.

"I-It's my fault, unnie. It's my fault." Jennie mumbles.

Then suddenly, they all got shocked when Lisa's father approaches Jennie. Jisoo immediately stood up, looking at him.

Kneeling down before Jennie and crying. Jennie glared at him.

"I-I'm sorry, Jennie-ssi. I really am. I never wanted this to happen. I just told him to take you away from Lisa but I never thought that this would happen." Marco said and cries before Jennie.

Jennie's tears are falling rapidly. She wipes it harshly while looking at the man. She's scared. She is. But this is not the time for her to feel it. She glared at him and clenches her hands into fists.

"Don't apologize to me, sir. I don't care whatever happens to me. But to L-Lisa.. I really want to be mad at you. To get really angry but that won't help with anything, sir. I still respect you because you're her father. But don't apologize to me. Apologize to your wife and to Lisa. It's for them to decide whatever they feel about you." Jennie utters bravely but looking down and her eyes are closed, crying.

Marco stays kneeling and he cries a lot.

Then Dara came out of the operating room. Lisa's mom immediately goes to her and held her hands. Marco stood up. Lisa's friends goes to her too.

"Unnie.." Jisoo mumbles.

"Give way first." Dara utters.

Then the door opened widely and nurses rushed Lisa's bed outside.

"Why? W-What happened, unnie?" Jennie looks at her, still crying.

"We need to bring her to the ICU."

"I-ICU? W-Why?"

"I took out the bullet from her back. It was close to her right kidney." Dara utters. Jisoo gasps and covered her mouth. The girls looked at her.

"She went critical and blood started to flow out again. But I did something about it already. But she's still in bad state. We're just very lucky that the caliber used was not too big, but I bet Lisa really resisted so much pain. This can caused to internal hemorrhage that can make her situation worse. I hate to say this but some cases of this 'close-to-kidney' gunshot, the patient take lots of painful hours before they... die."

Dara really hesitated on telling them at first but she knows they have the right to know. It hurts them all but it is what it is.

"W-What? U-Unnie...she can't....p-please..." Jennie utterly cries.

"You guys need to ready yourself. I can't promise everything. She's really critical. But I will assure you, Eomonim.. Jen.. everyone, that I will do everything. Okay? Excuse me.." Dara rushes to follow Lisa and her crew.

Jennie drops on the floor and cries. Her friends immediately went to her and hugged her.

"Look at what you did, Marco. She's critical because of you! My daughter could die any time because of you!" Lisa's mom slaps and hits Marco. The driver tries to stop her.

"I-I'm sorry. I really am. I never wanted everything to happen. L-Love, I'm s--Don't call me that! Marco, go back! Get away from here! I will file a divorce. I can't stand seeing you knowing that my daughter is in danger. Wait for the papers on your table."

"Please.. don't do this.. I'll do everything to make it up to you. Please.. to make it up with Lisa and Jennie.. p-please.. don't do

this."

Lisa's mom shakes her head and followed to the ICU, leaving Marco crying in pain and guilt.

Jisoo helps Jennie to stood up. They run to the ICU also but Marco grabbed Jennie's wrist. The girl immediately turned to him and pulled her arm.

"Jennie.. please." Marco mumbles as he cries.

Jennie looks at her friends and nodded. Jisoo looks at her anxiously. Jennie nodded to her. The girls then followed Lisa's mom and goes to the ICU.

Jennie turns to the man.

"Jennie.. forgive me. I really regret everything that's happening. Do you think I wanted her like this? Lisa? She's my only daughter. I can't afford seeing her like this."

"You should've thought of that before you did all of this, sir. I know why you can't accept us. It's because you like Chaeyoung for your daughter."

Jisoo got shocked when she heard Jennie. The girls stopped on their way to wait for her. But they made sure Jennie and Marco couldn't see them.

Chaeyoung turns to Jisoo. The girls looked at Chaeyoung too because it is the first time they heard about it also. Chaeyoung is just silent looking at her girlfriend while Jisoo can't look back. They stayed in their position for a while.

"But you can't teach Lisa who she would love. She's your only daughter but you can't trust her. You can't believe in her. Lisa is in her right age. She knows what's wrong and what's right. I'm not saying this because she chooses me. I'm saying this because she chooses you."

"What?"

"Earlier, her last words to me was that she's sorry for everything that's happening. She apologized to me non-stop because of you. It really hurts me seeing Lisa, hearing her apologize about something she has never done. And.. That one week you gave me. Lisa accepted it when I explained to her everything. She was ready to give up on me, sir. She accepted my decision that after one week, we will no longer contact each other. Eventhough I love Lisa so much, eventhough I saw how hurt Lisa is, she still chooses to respect you and accepted your offer to me."

Jennie looks at Marco.

"Last night, she was crying to me. She's apologizing to me because of what you're doing to her. She didn't even do anything to me and yet she apologized. But I'm the one who persists everything. I told her I will never leave her. I won't let her go. And we promise each other that if she fight, I'd fight. And that's what we're doing. Your daughter is an amazing woman. She's the bravest girl I've ever met. I don't know why you can't see that. I'm sorry, sir, but I can't deal with your guilt and regrets today. I'm really sorry."

Jennie shakes her head and walks away from Marco. The moment she turned right to go to the ICU. That's when she saw their friends. All smiling at her and crying. They walks to her and hugged her tight.

"So proud of you, Manduuu~" Jisoo utters. She let it slides for now but she really want to know everything about Rosé and Lisa.

"Nice one, Jen." Seulgi utters.

"Unnie.. I'm so thankful that Lisa have you." Rosé said.

"Guys, you were listening? Everything?"

The girls nodded.

"We can't leave you with him, Jen." Wendy utters.

"Lisa just got one hell of a woman here." Yerin said and eye-smile flashes.

"Lisa unnie got the jackpot. When Yerin unnie.. haigooo.." Sinb scrunches her face to Yerin.

"Aish!" Yerin playfully strangles Sinb with her arm and messes her hair.

"Yah.. You two.. Why do you always tease each other? Aigooo.." Wendy said.

"I won't be surprised if you two ended up together." Rosé suddenly uttered.

Yerin immediately removes her arms from Sinb and fixes her clothes.

"W-What are you saying, Park Chaeyoung.. aish!" Yerin muttered then walks faster.

The girls laughed but then they remembered Lisa when they got to the ICU. Their laughter faded quickly.

•••••

Dara went outside of the ICU after making sure that Lisa is good.

"Eomonim, only one visitor is allowed inside. And you have to wear the lab gown, hair covers and face mask to visit her. But you can't stay long inside. I'll tell you all if she recovers and able to be admitted in the regular room." Dara utters.

Lisa's mom nodded as well as the girls.

"So if you all excuse me." Dara utters and walks to her office. Jisoo followed her. The girls just looked at her.

Lisa's mom approaches Jennie.

"Jen, you can take a rest. Go home first and change. Wipe those blood on you. I'll take it from here for now. Go rest."

"Umma.. I can't rest knowing Lisa is here and critical." Jennie shakes her head.

Lisa's mom caressed her head and wipes her tears and hugged her.

"I'll go inside first. I'll take care of her. Just.. rest and come here again. I'm sure Lisa wouldn't want to see you like this w-with her blood all o-over you."

Jennie looks at herself. Her arms and shirt. It's Lisa's blood. Then she cries again. Lisa's mom turns to their friends and nodded. The girls nodded too.

"Unnie.. let's go for now. I'll drive you home." Rosé said and supports Jennie to walk.

The girls followed them after they hugged Lisa's mom.

Flat

Three days have passed. Lisa is stable for now. Thanks to Dara and her crew for doing everything they could. She's now admitted to one of their regular and private rooms. Her friends visit her always. Jennie never leave her side. Lisa's mom sometimes go to the company then visits Lisa after.

Now, only Jennie is left in Lisa's room. She's holding Lisa's hand, still with cement on it. She caressed her arm with her thumb and kisses her forehead.

"I miss you already, Lisa.. wake up now please." Jennie mumbles as she caressed her cheeks and fixes some of her hair.

She's staring at the machines and tubes that are attached to Lisa. Then to Lisa again.

"I miss your whines, young lady." Jennie chuckles weakly.

"I miss everything about you. My cousins are always asking me where you are. I just told them you're busy at work and you'll visit them soon. They miss you too, Lis. Come back now. Come back to us. To me." Jennie wipes her tears and kisses her head.

Then she heard a knock on the door. When she opened it, she saw her father and then the kids are sitting on the bench.

"Appa.. why did you bring them here?"

"They're insisting me to bring them to you. I can't do anything about it because they started crying."

Jennie bent down and looks at her cousins.

"How are you, guys? Yesungie.. are you taking care of your brother and sister when I'm not home?" Jennie caressed the kids' heads.

"Ne, unnie." Yesung answered.

"N-Noona.. can we see Lisa noona now?" Jeongwoo asks while pouting.

"Do you want to see her? Do you guys missed your unnie?"

"N-Ne.." Jeongwoo nodded.

"We miss her everyday, unnie." Yesung utters.

"Euna?" Jennie looked at her. The girl nodded.

Jennie wipes her tears and nodded.

"Okay. Let's see her. But promise to keep quiet inside, okay?"

The kids nodded. Jennie stood up and leads the kids inside.

Jennie heard Euna suddenly sniffs while pouting. The kids are standing next to Lisa's bed. They are just staring at her.

Jeongwoo suddenly removes his bag and opens it. Jennie and her father are just watching them. Jeongwoo gets something in his bag. Jennie cries silently while watching them. Her father is caressing her back.

Yesung and Euna gets something from Jeongwoo's bag too. Then they put them on Lisa's bed, beside her.

"U-Unnie.. we bought you chocolates. We saved our money for that. You should eat it when you wakes up." Yesung utters with shaky voice.

"Noona.. she will eat mine, right?" Jeongwoo looks at Yesung.

"She will eat them all, Jeongwoo-yah. She loves sweets like you." Yesung hugs her brother.

Jennie covers her mouth and turns around. Her father hugs her tight.

"A-Appa.. why does it have to be her?...It should've been me, dad. I-

It s-should be me, not h-her."

"Don't say that, NiNi.."

Her father is just quietly sniffing while caressing Jennie's back. Jennie wipes her tears and goes to the kids.

"Okay. Lisa unnie will eat those chocolates when she wakes up. You guys need to go home now. Dad will accompany you home again."

"I want to stay beside Lisa unnie." Euna utters.

Jennie caressed Euna's cheeks and hugged her. She hugs them tight.

"You can visit her again. Or Lisa unnie will visit you at home. You can't stay here. I'm sorry." Jennie looks at them. The kids nodded and walks to Mr. Kim.

"Dad, take care. Please make sure they eat their lunch."

"Can you go home tonight?"

"Dad.. I'm staying here. I'll call you, I promise."

Her dad nodded. Jennie hugs her dad and then they went out. Jennie sits beside Lisa again. She picks the chocolates and puts them on the side table the room has.

•••••

"Lisa.."

Lisa woke up in a field and she noticed that she's alone. She looks at herself and wonders why she is there. She's wearing all white clothes. All she remembers is that she was with Jennie inside the car.

"Lisa.."

She heard the voice again. The voice she wanted to hear again ever since. The voice she misses a lot. The voice who used to make her calm when she's crying.

"Lisa.."

Her father's voice. Her biological father is calling her.

"Appa!" Lisa shouted and runs.

"Lisa.."

"Appa! Where are you?!"

Lisa keeps on running and shouting. She feels like she's running in a never-ending field.

"Lisa.. you have to wake up."

"Where are you?! Appa, please. I missed you so much. I wanna see you."

"You can't, young lady."

Lisa suddenly felt a jolt of pain in her chest.

•••••

Jennie suddenly stood up when Lisa's heartbeat started to raise and the monitor beeps rapidly. Her eyes went up and her body started to shake.

•••••

"Appa! Please!"

Lisa keeps on running and running until she got tried and stopped to catch her breath.

"Lisa.. everyone is waiting for you."

"A-Appa.. please.. I want to see you. I missed you everyday. Appa!"

Lisa runs again.

•••••

Jennie started to get panic and opens the door.

"Call the nurse!! It's Lisa!! Palli! I already pressed the button but no

one's coming!! CALL THEM!!" She told Bambam who's standing outside and immediately went back to Lisa.

•••••

Lisa still is running. She's panting so hard trying to look for her father.

"Lisa.. this is not yet your time. Remember your mom."

Another jolt of pain in Lisa's chest.

"Remember your friends."

Lisa's drops on her knees and clenches her chest.

"A-Appa.. help me please."

"Remember Jennie."

Lisa's eyes widen and screams in pain. She breathes heavily while clenching her chest. Her tears started to fall.

•••••

"What happened?" Lisa's mom rushes inside Lisa's room. Jennie's in panic already.

"I don't know. Her heartbeat suddenly raises rapidly." Jennie utters while crying.

"200 joules. Clear!"

Dara keeps on reviving Lisa because her heartbeat, from raising turns to zero. But she still have pulse and Dara is doing everything to revive her.

"Umma.. I can't..." Jennie hugs Lisa's mom tight.

•••••

"Lisa.. run! Run as fast as you can!"

Lisa is still panting so hard but she tries to stand up. Her knees are weak

already because of the pain.

"Appa! I've been running for like years now. I can't find you."

"You won't find me here, my daughter. You have to run fast."

Lisa run as fast as she could while clenching her chest. Lisa's tears are still falling.

•••••

"Lisa.. stay with us!" Dara starts to pump Lisa's chest.

Lisa's heartbeat is coming back but then they lost it again.

"Another 200! Clear!"

"Lisa..please.." Lisa's mom cries while caressing Jennie's back who's crying non-stop. Both of them.

•••••

Lisa is still running then she stopped when she reached a high cliff where at the bottom is a wild sea waiting to eat her.

"A-Appa.."

"Lisa.. remember every person you love who is waiting for you. They are shouting your name."

"I can't hear anything, appa! All I hear is you!"

Lisa tries to look around but she's alone.

"Appa!"

"My daughter.. this is not yet your time. Do you miss your mom?"

"I always miss her, dad. And I know she misses you too."

"Your friends.. do you miss them?"

"I do.."

"Jennie. How much do you miss Jennie? How much do you love her?"

Lisa drops on her knees again. Her tears keep on flowing.

"I missed her so much, dad. I can't afford to lose her. She's my everything. I wish you could meet her. You'll like her, dad. She's so amazing."

"Do you want to see her again?"

"I don't want to take my eyes off of her. I'm happy with her. I'm happy whenever I see her smile."

"You have to jump, Lisa."

"What?! No!"

"You want to see her, right? You have to jump. Trust me, my daughter. It's now or never."

Lisa felt the ground started to shake.

•••••

"Doc, we can't. We lost her." The nurse said.

"No! We can't! Give me that!" Dara snatches the defibrillator from the nurse's hands.

"200 joules!"

"But doc.."

"Just do it!" Dara scowled.

The nurse followed her.

"Clear!"

Dara shakes her head.

"Lisa! Goddamnit! Come back!" Dara keeps on pumping her chest.

•••••

"Lisa.. it's now or never! Your time is running out. Remember Jennie. Remember your mom. And there's still one thing you need to know about Jennie. You'll be happy the moment you knew about it."

Lisa cries and clenches her chest.

"What is it, dad? Tell me! Tell me now! What is it I need to know?! Appa!"

"Lisa, it's for you to find out. You'll be happy if you knew. Trust me, my daughter. Jump. It's now or never."

"Appa! I trust you! I love you, dad!"

"Last thing, forgiveness. I'm always proud of you, my daughter. I love you, Lisa....."

Then Lisa jumped off the cliff.

•••••

Monitor beeps. Her heartbeat turns from 0 to normal. Lisa slowly opens her eyes and coughed a little. Dara slowly walks backward from her while panting. She then drops on the floor.

"Lisa.."

Jennie runs to Lisa and hugs her. Her mom runs to her too and hugs both of them. Lisa's breathing comes back to normal. She took another deep breath and exhales.

Jennie goes to Dara and helped her stood up. She hugs her tight while she cries.

"Unnie! Thank you so much! Thank you.." Jennie utters.

"J-Jen.. just go to her. She scared me there. Ghad.." Dara utters, still catching her breath. She then turns to the nurse.

"Go check her wound. Her stitches might have opened because of

the pressure earlier. Change the gauzes. Alert me immediately if there are any internal hemorrhage. I'll just go to my office." She commanded.

"We can't lose a Lalisa Manoban." Dara mumbles and then calls her sister again to update Lisa's friends as she walks outside the room. It really scared the hell out of her.

"N-NiNi.."

Jennie looks at her and nodded.

"Yeah.. I'm here, Lisa.. I'm here.." Jennie kissed her forehead.

"U-Umma.." Lisa reached for her mother's hands.

"My daughter.." Her mother held her hands.

•••••

The moment the girls knew about Lisa. They all rushes to the hospital and visit her. They went inside one by one.

"My ghad.. Lisa.." Rosé hugs her. Jisoo just looked at Chaeyoung and raises an eyebrow. Lisa noticed it and that's when she knew that she knew.

The girls hugged her one by one.

"We're glad you're awake already." Wendy utters.

"We're so worried about you, dude." Seulgi said.

"How are you feeling?" Yerin asks.

"G-Good. Still h-healing." Lisa tries to get up to sit up. Jennie immediately helps her and raises her pillow and then raises one side of her bed.

"T-Thank you.." Lisa utters to her.

Jennie smiles. Then they heard the door opened again and Irene went in with Dara.

"So.. let me see my patient too.." Irene teases.

Lisa chuckles and showed Irene her hands.

"Your fingers look better now. Two days more, Lisa and you would be able to use your hands again." Irene utters.

"Ohhh~ the night will be exciting by then.." Momo suddenly utters that makes everyone looks at her. And suddenly bursted out laughing except Lisa's mom. Mina hits her arms.

"Ahw!" Momo rubs it.

"Why? What does she mean?" Lisa's mom looks at Lisa. The girl just shakes her head.

"Eomonim, just.. don't mind her. It's just one of her inside jokes." Seulgi utters and laughed. She suddenly stopped when she noticed Irene is looking at her. She furrowed her eyebrows and averted her stare.

"Okay. Lisa.. I'll let Jennie take care of you here for now. I'll go back to the company and sign some papers."

"N-Ne, umma. Thank you.." Lisa nodded and her mom hugs her.

Lisa's mom hugs Jennie too.

"Take care, umma." Jennie mumbles.

"I will."

"Take care, eomonim. We'll take care of Lisa here." Wendy utters.

"Bye, Eomonim." the girls bowed to her.

"Arasseo." Lisa's mom chuckles and went out of the room.

"Aigoo.. how I wish to be young again.." Lisa's mom mumbles. Then she walks and followed by her driver.

"I'm happy for you, madame. Young lady is fine now." The driver said.

"Yeah. Thank you for your help, Bambam."

"No worries, madame." The driver bowed.

•••••

Lisa looks at Jennie and noticed that she looks tired. The girl is massaging her head while quietly sitting beside her. Their friends are busy playing something again.

"Do you guys really have to bring those cards here?" Dara utters.

"Unnie.. it's our pass time. Let us for now." Jisoo utters and they chuckles then continued playing.

Lisa caresses Jennie's face. The girl immediately turns to her and stood up.

"Do you need anything, Lis?"

"No. Relax. How are you?"

"I'm fine."

"I missed you, NiNi.."

Jennie holds Lisa's hands and nodded.

"I-I missed you too."

"Don't cry. I'm fine now." Lisa wipes Jennie's tears.

"Are you taking care of yourself when I was unconscious?"

Jennie nodded but averted her stare.

"You look tired and stressed. You even have eyebags. Did you even eat properly?"

Jennie looks at her.

"I'm sorry. I eat. I never forget to eat because I always feel so hungry these days. Maybe because I'm really worried about you and

yeah.. stressed about it."

"Did you--"

Jennie suddenly covers her mouth and started gagging. She immediately run to the comfort room. Lisa followed her with anxious stares.

Few minutes and she went out.

"You vomitted again?" Jisoo looks at Jennie worriedly.

Jennie just threw a glare at her while wiping her mouth.

"You've been vomitting since yesterday, unnie. Wait. Since the other days. Did you even see a doctor for that?" Rosé looks at Jennie.

"I remember when you're eating with me.. I thought that you're gonna eat my foods too.. but then later that day, you vomitted it too." Jisoo utters. Jennie glared at the girls again for being too mouthy.

"You've been vomitting these days? What are you even doing to yourself, Jennie Kim?" Lisa frowns at her.

"I'm sorry. Hays. My head hurts." Jennie started to wiggle again.

"Yah.." Jisoo walks to her and helps her sit.

Jennie tries to look at Jisoo then Lisa. But they started to get blurry. Her body really is giving up because of too much stress.

"U-Unnie.. what's happening to her?" Lisa grips the bedsheets and started to move closer to Jennie.

"Yah.. Lisa-yah.. don't even think about it." Wendy said. Lisa stopped what she's about to do.

"Just.. both of you rest. You guys already felt too much. You both deserve some good rest." Seulgi utters.

"Unnie.. I feel so dizzy." Jennie mumbles weakly.

"Did you even eat your lunch?" Lisa looks at Jennie.

"I did. My head is really aching so much."

"Sleep first, Jennie-yah." Irene said.

"Yeah.. I think, I should probably sleep for a while."

Jennie then laid down on the long stool near Lisa's bed and makes her purse her pillow.

"U-Unnie.. give this to her. And this." Lisa removes her blanket and gets one of her pillow and gives it to Jisoo.

The older then lets Jennie rest and covers her with the blanket. Lisa looks at Jennie anxiously.

•••••

Jennie woke up and gets up immediately. She noticed that their friends are gone. Then she turns to Lisa who's sitting and looking at her. She stood up and walks to her.

"Good evening.." Lisa mumbles and smiles.

"Oh? What time is it?"

"Uhh.. passed 8."

"I slept too long. I'm sorry, Lis."

"It's fine. They already went back. I told them I'll be fine. I wanted to go to you but my body hurts whenever I try."

Jennie shakes her head.

"I'm sorry. You have to rest."

"You have to rest too. Jisoo unnie told me everything. Are you feeling okay?"

"What did she tell you? Aigooo.. that girl!"

"She just told me you keep on throwing up these days. She said you stayed late at night or you didn't get enough sleep. You barely gets out of this room. I know you're worried about me but please.. you didn't have to do that. Tell me, do you really eat every day since I got admitted?"

"I do. I really do eat. I'm hungry all the time, Lis. And I'm craving for that kebab you bought me and some milk ice cream. I want to eat them now."

Jennie pouts and sighed.

"I'm sorry. Please heal faster. I missed you so much, Lisa."

"Do you want to buy some? You can ask Bambam outside and tell him that the kebab can be bought at the downtown market. Then he can buy the ice cream everywhere."

Lisa smiled when Jennie's face suddenly lit up and immediately goes outside and tell the man. She went back to sit beside Lisa.

Lisa looks at her and pulled her gently for a hug. Jennie rested her head on Lisa's chest. She heard Jennie sighed.

"I was so scared earlier, Lis. The nurse literally said that we lost you." Jennie wipes her tears. Lisa got surprised when Jennie suddenly cried after looking so excited earlier.

"What happened?" she asks.

"Dara unnie did everything she could to revive you. Your monitor turns to flat and you're not responding."

Lisa strokes Jennie's hair and cheeks.

"I thought I really lost you, Lisa. I was really scared. I didn't know what to do but cry on your mom's shoulders."

Lisa kissed her head and sniffs her scent. She misses Jennie so much.

"I won't leave you, NiNi. If you fight, I fight. Even when life, itself,

is my enemy."

"I love you, Lisa."

"I love you more."

Lisa lets Jennie sleep on her chest for a while as they wait for the foods. She noticed that the girl is really tired and stress. She drifted off to sleep too in that position.

"Lisa, it's for you to find out....."

"Last thing, forgiveness....."

Lisa suddenly opens her eyes again.

YES!

Lisa's mom is busy in the office. She really filed a divorce and she's waiting for the papers to process. Marco keeps on begging her and crying in front of her.

Hanbin didn't tell the authorities about Marco's involvement in the case. He got so many charges lining up against him. Mr. Kim wants to continue the case. He will fight for his daughter. Hanbin is now in KPD's custody. They are studying his case thoroughly.

•••••

Few days have passed and Lisa is feeling better and better. She's about to get discharged and they are just waiting for the go signal of the nurse.

"NiNi, are you sure you're okay?"

"Yes. I'm just.. I'm okay.."

"You don't really look fine.."

Lisa walks to her and caressed her face.

"Stop worrying. I'm fin--"

She went inside the comfort room again, covering her mouth. Lisa walks closer to the door and knocks.

"What is happening to you?"

"I-I don't know."

Jennie opens the door after she flashes. Lisa immediately checks on her.

"You know what.. let's ask Dara unnie to check you up."

"No need, Lisa."

"Please.. I'm so worried about you."

"And there's still one thing you need to know about Jennie. You'll be happy the moment you knew about it....."

Lisa remembers her father's voice again and glanced at Jennie.

Lisa reached for her phone and dialled Dara's number. Few minutes of talking, she drops the call.

'Happy?.....What is it, dad? What is it I need to know?.....'

"Let's go to her office." Lisa hugs Jennie and caressed her back. Jennie just nodded and clings her arms to Lisa.

"Uhh.. Mr. Lee, just bring our things to the car. I need to bring her upstairs. She's not feeling well." Lisa utters.

"Ne, young lady." Mr. Lee bowed to her. Lisa nodded and they continued walking.

•••••

Dara immediately checks on Jennie. Lisa is waiting for her inside the consultant's area. Few moments, Dara calls for Lisa. The girl immediately stood up and went inside Dara's office.

"Before anything else, Lisa, how's your back?" Dara looks at Lisa.

"It's fine, unnie. It doesn't hurt that much anymore." Lisa utters.

"Let me see."

Dara rolls her swivel chair towards Lisa. Lisa helps her to lift her shirt a little behind her. Dara slowly takes off the gauzes.

"Yeah.. it looks fine. How can you heal so fast with that body of yours, Lisa-ssi.." Dara chuckles.

"Maybe my body's full of iron." Lisa chuckles too. Jennie didn't look so happy with it and keeps on glaring at them. Lisa gulped.

"Stay still. I'll clean it and change the gauzes." Dara looks at Jennie who's glaring at them. She thought of teasing the girl.

"By the way, Lisa.. you have a great body. I can clean your wounds all day."

Lisa's eyes widen and looks at Jennie and noticed that she's clenching her hands tight into a fist. She suddenly felt Dara's hand on her other side and touches her.

"What the hell, Sandara Park?!"

Jennie couldn't stop herself anymore. She suddenly stood up and walks closer to them with her fists. Lisa immediately stopped her and held both of Jennie's fists. Dara bursted out laughing.

"HAHAHA! It's really fun teasing you, Jen. I so love your reactions." Dara utters while laughing.

Lisa moves closer to Jennie after Dara changed the gauzes of her wound. Dara rolls back to her table.

"And you're liking it, Manoban!"

"What? You're being paranoid again." Lisa hugs her waist tight.

"Calm down, Jennie Kim. That could worsen your situation."

Jennie turns to her and Lisa as well.

"Why, unnie? What's happening to her?" Lisa looks at Jennie. She then pulls the chair and lets Jennie sit down.

"Jen.. you're three weeks pregnant."

Jennie's eyes widen. But not as wide as Lisa.

"I-I am what?!"

"You're three weeks pregnant. How did you two do it? Tell me." Dara got curious but Lisa is just looking at Jennie with her eyes widen and mouth hanging.

"Y-You're p-pregnant? Y-You are? U-Unnie? A-Are you sure?" Lisa suddenly forgets how to speak properly.

"I am sure, Lisa. Are you doubting my skills? I just brought you to life again, didn't I?" Dara teases her.

'Appa....is this what y-you mean?.....Give me a sign please.....'

Lisa then feels something chilly around her body.

'Appa.....'

Lisa's hands are shaking as she reached for Jennie's face. Jennie really looks surprised too. She can't believe what Dara just said. Lisa turns Jennie's face to her. She looks at her and then her tummy.

"Y-You're p-pregnant? I-Is it m-mine?"

Jennie slaps her but not that hard.

"Heol!" Dara mutters and looks at Lisa shockingly.

"A-Ahw.." Lisa touches her face and scratches her cheeks.

"I-I'm not d-dreaming, right? Unnie.."

"I only did it with you, Manoban.. how could you asked me that..."

"W-Will you s-slap me again, N-NiNi.. I s-still ca--"

Jennie slaps Lisa again.

"Oh my ghad.. that really hurts.. I'm not dreaming.. I c-can't believe it w-would actually work...N-NiNi.."

Lisa hugs Jennie tight. She still looks shocked. She looks at Jennie's tummy and caressed it with her shaking hands.

"O-Oh my ghad.."

'Appa....oh my God.....you're right....I can't explain how happy I am right now.....'

Lisa leans closer to Jennie's tummy and kissed it. Jennie hits her arms.

"NiNi.. oh my ghad.." Lisa covers her mouth and still looking at her tummy. Then turns to Dara.

"I-I mean... Are you sure?" Lisa scoffs deeply. She really wanted to make sure that Dara is not messing with them.

"Aish!" Dara throws the tissue box on Lisa's face.

"Ahw!"

Jennie suddenly laughed and caressed Lisa's face.

"Unnie.." Jennie chuckles.

"She's being stupid right now. I told her already. You're three weeks pregnant and let's celebrate for that! I'll call my sister."

"Unnie unnie! Don't tell them yet. I want to surprise them."

"Oh? Okay. Hey.. don't forget to send me an invite, okay?" Dara points at Jennie. The girl nodded and turns to Lisa, who's suddenly crying.

"Yah.. why are you crying?" Jennie looks at her and wipes her tears.

"I-I'm just really happy, NiNi.. I can't believe it would really worked.."

Lisa wipes her tears and kisses Jennie on her lips. Then her forehead and hugs the girl.

"I'm really happy, NiNi.. I really am." She whispered.

Dara smiles at them and she feels happy for Jennie. The older finally sees Jennie's most genuine smile after all the hardships she gone through.

"Okay. To explain to you. You both know that I've undergone a surgery. It's not just a simple organ transplant. I was their very first

patient about this. It's a new transplant that they've been studying for years now in US."

Dara and Jennie listens attentively to Lisa.

"We all know that eventhough I undergone the primary process, I still won't get a woman pregnant. So they suggested me this transplant and I agreed with them. In return, they would let me pay the whole process by half. So I agreed. They put something in me that could help me produce sperm cells. It's a 50-50 process. At first, I really doubt it would work but it turns out it would really worked." Lisa pointed at Jennie's tummy and kissed it again. Jennie chuckles and fixes Lisa's hair.

"Seulgi unnie and Rosé were against it at first. They were the ones who were with me during my stay in US."

Lisa saw Jennie raises an eyebrow when she heard Lisa uttered Chaeyoung's name again. Lisa just continued her story.

"But then they saw determination in me and then agreed. I really want to have kids of my own. And it was my first time too when we did it."

Jennie hits Lisa's arms. Dara laughed.

"Well.. miracle could happen, Lisa. You just came back to life too." Dara utters.

"Everyone knows about it after I went back from US. I already explained it to them. So, this wouldn't be that hard if we tell them."

Lisa kissed Jennie again and kisses her tummy again.

"Prepare for your big surprise then. I bet everyone will be really happy about this. I know I am." Dara said.

"We will, unnie. Thank you so much."

Lisa stood up and walks to Dara spreading her arms. Dara hugs her too. Then they both look at Jennie, who suddenly glares at them.

"And Lisa, prepare for that mood swings. You'll really have a hard time on that, I'm sure." Dara utters while pointing at Jennie.

"Aigooo.. come here you.." Lisa pulls Jennie up and hugs her tight.

•••••

JenLisa went down to their car and Mr. Lee is patiently waiting for them. He opens the door for them. Lisa helps Jennie settles inside and she follows.

"Young lady, madame told me to drive you to the mansion first. She wanted to talk to you about something."

Lisa holds Jennie's hand tight.

"Will it be okay with you? Marco is there, for sure." Lisa turns to Jennie.

"As long as you're with me, I'll be fine. I want to see my mom too. I missed her so much." Jennie utters.

"Ma'am, your mom is fine in the mansion. She's not having any troubles living there."

"Thank you for telling me that." Jennie utters.

"Then let's go there quickly." Lisa utters.

"Ne, young lady." Mr. Lee then starts the engine.

•••••

Lisa accompanied Jennie to the household first to let her see her mother. Mrs. Kim, upon seeing her daughter, cries and hugs her tight.

"Gosh.. you look so thin, NiNi.. do you want to eat? I'll cook for you." Jennie nodded at her mom.

"Mrs. Kim, good afternoon." Lisa bowed to her.

"Y-Young lady.. nice to see you again. How are you? Are you

completely healed now?"

"Still healing, Mrs. Kim. Jennie will stay here for a while, my mom needs me."

"Ne, young lady." Mrs. Kim bowed to her.

Lisa smiles at Jennie then walks to the mansion. She walks to her mom's room and knocks.

"Umma.. I'm here."

Her mom opens it and hugs her.

"Are you feeling better now, Lisa-yah?"

"I'm feeling great actually." Lisa smiles to her mom. Her mom just nodded and walks to her drawer.

"Is everything okay?"

"Lis.." Her mom handed her a file. Lisa looks at her mother and frowns. She then reads the papers.

"D-Divorce papers? Umma.." Lisa walks to her mom and hugs her tight because her mom started crying.

"Are you sure about this? Y-You love him, right?"

"Lisa.. he did so many things to you and my love for him isn't that enough anymore to forgive him."

"Last thing, forgiveness....."

Lisa closes her eyes. She hugs her mother again. She looks at her and helps her sits on her bed with her.

"Umma.. when I was unconscious in the hospital, I dreamt about dad. My biological father."

Lisa's mother gasps and covers her mouth.

"I didn't see him but I heard his voice. He helped me to believe in

myself and wake up. He helped me to remember my friends.. to remember Jennie.. and you, mom. He helped me during my sleep. And he told me this one last thing before I woke up."

Lisa looks at her mom.

"He told me about forgiveness."

Lisa's mom cried.

"He knows that after that has happened, he knows it's not in our hearts to keep this anger and madness. Umma.. I decided to forgive him. I know everything will change in our relationship. In your relationship. I know it will never be the same anymore, I know it's hard but I decided to forgive him about everything. I don't know why but after I woke up, after I heard dad's voice, all I could ever think is forgiveness and hope."

Lisa wipes her mom's tears.

"Can you do that, mom? Can you forgive him? Whatever your decision is, I'll understand."

"If you'd try, then I would try my best to forgive him. But it will never be the same again, Lisa."

"I know that, mom. Thank you.. let's just start a new life. Let's consider this as a new chapter in our lives."

"What did I do to you to be this kind and loving daughter.."

"It's because you're my mom. That's enough reason." Lisa hugs her.

"So?" Lisa handed her the files again.

"Maybe.. I'll still keep this for a while if anything happens again."

Lisa chuckles and nodded then hugs her mom tight. Lisa releases and holds her hands.

"Mom, there's another thing I wanted to tell you. You know about the surgery I undergone, right?"

Lisa's mom nodded.

"You know every detail and how it works, right?"

"Yes, Lisa. You explained everything to us already."

Lisa nodded.

"Just remember that, mom. That's all for now. So can I go back to Jennie?"

Lisa's mom chuckles.

"You can't get enough of her, can you?"

"Mom, she's just really different. I really love her."

"I know.. I know.. and I like her for you. I really do. You can go now. Thanks for everything."

"No, mom. Thanks for everything." Lisa hugs her mom again and kissed her on her cheeks.

•••••

Then she went back in the households to see her girlfriend. She felt something is odd when she steps in front of their door. Her hands are shaking and knocks. She then noticed her mother behind her.

"Umma?"

"Yes. I want to see Jennie too."

Jennie opened the door and her head is down.

"Madame." Jennie bowed and she looks at Lisa anxiously.

"Why? What happened? You look so worried Jennie-yah.."

"Madame. Young lady." Mrs. Kim bowed to them.

"Is there anything we could do?"

"Nothing for now, Mrs. Kim. We just wanted to check on Jennie." Lisa's mom said.

Mrs. Kim glared at Jennie. Jennie's head is still low.

"Please come in, madame."

Lisa's mom looks at Lisa when she removes her shoes and then went inside the households. Her mom then copied her and went inside too.

Jennie grabs Lisa's wrist and whispered.

"She knows already. I told her. That's why she's like that."

Lisa's eyes widen and her heart wants to come out from her chest.

Jennie is sitting beside Lisa, then Lisa's mom and they are in front of Mrs. Kim.

"Madame, did young lady tell you already?"

"Tell me what?" Lisa's mom looks at her.

"Guess she didn't. Madame, my daughter is pregnant and she's carrying your daughter's child."

Lisa's mom gasps and looks at Lisa and Jennie. The two are just keeping their heads down.

"Is that true, Lisa-yah?"

Lisa's eyes closed and nodded.

"That's supposed to be a surprise but--Oh I am surprised. I really am." Mrs. Kim cuts her.

Lisa closed her eyes again.

"Madame, what should we do with these two?"

"Isn't it exciting, Mrs. Kim?! We're gonna be grandmothers. Oh gosh, Lisa.. why didn't you tell me earlier?.."

Lisa's eyes got widen when her mom hugs her. She reached for Jennie and hugs her too. The two got surprised.

"Madame, I don't think you understand my point. I just can't let this thing go without any assurance. I don't want Jennie to be a single mother if anything happens."

"Umma!"

"Shut it, Ruby Jane."

Jennie's eyes widen and gulps. Lisa looks at her.

"Young lady, I know it's rude for me to ask this, but are you willing to marry my daughter?"

Lisa suddenly chuckles because Jennie's father asked her the same question. Jennie hits her arms.

"Ahw!" She whines again. And felt a pair of eyes glaring at her. Lisa closes her eyes.

"Young lad--Yes, ma'am! I'm willing to marry your daughter! Please give us your blessings!" Lisa suddenly utters with closed eyes.

Lisa's mom looks really happy with what her daughter's decision is. Jennie looks at them with wide eyes.

"Umma, don't rus--Aish!--Oh.."

Mrs. Kim was about to hit Jennie but Lisa immediately shields Jennie with her body and Mrs. Kim's hit landed on Lisa's shoulder.

"Yah! Mrs. Kim, that's my daughter."

"Lisa, start acting. The one you're good at." Jennie whispers. Lisa looks at her.

"A-ah.. Ahw!" Lisa holds her shoulder and drops on the floor.

Jennie chuckled at her exaggeration and covers her mouth resisting herself from laughing.

Mrs. Kim got taken aback for a sec but then didn't buy it and hits Lisa again.

"Aigooo.." Mrs. Kim mumbles.

"Just make sure to make my daughter happy."

Lisa suddenly sits up properly and smiles.

"I will, Mrs. Kim." Lisa bowed to her.

"Yah.. tell her to call you mom too. She deserves it." Lisa's mom utters to Mrs. Kim.

"Call me whatever she wants."

Jennie's eyes got widen because her mom suddenly talks casually to the MBs.

"Ne, umma." Lisa gladly utters.

Lisa's mom moves closer to Mrs. Kim and helps her fold their clothes. Lisa holds Jennie's hands tight. Lisa caressed Jennie's tummy again.

•••••

Lisa and Jennie prepares everything for their surprise. Lisa's mom helped them. Everything is settled already. Their friends arrived one by one. Their close friends and families.

"Hey, kids.. gosh! I missed you so much." Lisa hugs Jennie's cousins.

"Unnie.. we visited you in the hospital." Yesung utters.

"We brought you chocolates there, noona." Jeongwoo utters.

"Yeah.. I saw it. But I haven't eaten it yet. I want to eat them with you. Is that okay?"

"Ne, unnie. We're really excited to see you." Yesung utters.

"Unnie.." Euna steps closer and kissed Lisa on her cheeks.

"Aigoo.. you guys are so cute." Lisa hugs them again. Then stood up.

"Mr. Kim.." Lisa bowed to him.

"I told you, call me dad."

Lisa smiles and nodded. She then hugs him.

Then her mom goes to them.

"Lisa, it's ready."

Lisa nodded. She then walks to Jennie and holds her hand and they walk in front. She helps Jennie to sit on the chair in front and she remained standing. Lisa reached for the mic and tested it.

"Uhh.. Good evening, everyone. We would like to thank everyone who are here tonight and celebrate this very big blessing that comes to our lives." Lisa started.

"As you all know, I got an accident and I was hospitalized for so many days. But none of you gave up on me. I've experienced so many things these past months."

Lisa then turns to Marco and his head bent down.

"But, one miracle happened. When I was in my deep sleep in the hospital, I dreamt about my biological father."

Jennie looks at her.

"I haven't got the chance to see him in my dream but I heard his voice. He told me to remember everyone in here. My family, my friends, my girlfriend." Lisa then turns to Jennie. The girl is just listening to her.

"He asked if I missed them, I said I do. Or do I love them.. how much do I love her.." she points at Jennie again.

"I didn't know that during those moments, my body, in real life, is already in critical condition. I was being revived by one of the finest doctors here, Dr. Sandara Park."

The crowd applaud as they look at her.

"That moment, I reached a cliff in my dream. A really high cliff and what awaits me at the bottom was an angry sea. My dad told me that I need to jump. I said no. Who would jump off a very high cliff? I know I'm a little stubborn but I'm not suicidal."

Everyone chuckles.

"I won't jump either. Haigoo~" Yerin suddenly mutters. The girls looked at her and giggles.

"He encouraged me because I was scared. He told me, that it's now or never. Then I remembered everyone again.. so I decided to jump off the cliff. The moment my feet hovers from the ground, I heard my dad utters.."

"Last thing, forgiveness....."

Everyone focused on her.

"That's when I realized.. that who am I not to forgive when I'm just a human. So I talked to my mom. She showed me something that made me surprised. But then I explained her my part and that I decided to forgive. I told her, it will never be the same and it's hard but I decided to forgive and asked her if she could do that for me too. She said she'll try. And she kept the thing she showed me." Lisa looks at her mother then to Marco.

"Please.. mom, come here.

With him."

Lisa's mom looks at Marco who's crying beside her. She reached for the man's arm and they walk in front.

"Mom, thanks for everything. It will never be possible for me if you're not my mother. Thanks for all the support and love. And for the man beside you.." Lisa looks at him softly.

She suddenly hugs him.

"I forgive you,

dad

."

Marco bursted out crying when she heard Lisa. The girl puts down the mic for a while.

"Stop crying, dad. Please. I know you'll change after this. I will always be your daughter whatever happens. Sorry for all the words I've said before. And I forgive you." Lisa utters and caressed her dad's back. She hugs her parents tight. She releases the hug and wipes their tears.

"She really is something." Jisoo mumbles while looking at Lisa. Rosé looked at her. Jisoo hissed at her.

"She's one of a kind." Wendy utters.

"Ghad.. that made me cry. Aigoo.. not now." Lisa mumbles to the mic and everyone chuckles.

"But.. this event isn't just about forgiveness. Everyone here knows about my surgery. Who doesn't? Raise your hands."

Lisa roams her eyes and laughed when she saw the three kids are raising their hands.

"My ghad.. you guys.. HaHA!"

Even Jennie and everyone laughed at them. Mr. Kim immediately puts down their hands and bowed to the people awkwardly.

"Anyway.. as you all know, I've decided to undergo this surgery. I was the first patient for this transplant. At first, I was really doubtful if it would be a success. The process starts. I feel fine. Until now. But then one thing really makes me believe in Him."

"My ghad.. I'm so excited!" Dara suddenly mumbles and the girls frowned to her. She just ignores them.

"I remember my father in my dream told me that there's still something I need to know about this girl.." Lisa points at Jennie. Jennie pointed to herself. Lisa smiled.

"He said, I will be really happy when I knew what it is. I got really curious about it." Lisa continues.

"Recently, this girl.." Lisa pulls Jennie and she stood up.

"Our friends told me that she experienced vomitting and dizziness. We thought it was because of my condition. She was really worried about me when I was in the hospital recently. The day of my discharge, I noticed that she's not feeling really well again. She then vomitted again and felt dizzy. I insisted her to go see a doctor for check up. So I called Dara unnie."

Lisa waved to Dara unnie. The girl just laughed.

"Okay. What's happening, Dara-ssi?" Irene looks at her.

"Just wait. Aigooo.." Dara replied.

"So.. we went to her and lets her checked Jennie up. The moment she finished. She told us the result. And it makes us really in awe and I really can't believe it until now. I asked my dad inside my head if this is it and asked him for a sign. Then I literally felt something chilly all over my body."

"That's creepy." Rosé mumbled then chuckles.

"Then I thought that he's right. I can't explain how happy I am. Can you say it to them, NiNi?"

Lisa points the mic to Jennie.

"Oh me?" Jennie utters. Lisa nodded.

"I-uhh.. I'm pregnant... and you girls gonna be aunties and godmothers soon!"

"WAAHHH!!"

"REALLY?!"

"MY GHAD!"

The girls run to them while jumping and hugs Jennie.

"Yah! Slow down.. she might get hurt! Aish!" Lisa yelled through the mic and wraps her arms around Jennie to protect her.

The girls hugged them both.

"CONGRATS! OH MY GOSH! UNNIE!!" Rosé yelled in excitement.

"WAAHh!! I can't believe it!"

All of them yelled in excitement and hugs them tight.

"Yah! Aish! These monsters! Slow down! Go back to your seats! Don't surround my NiNi! Aish! Jinjja!!" Lisa yelled and furrowed her eyebrows.

The girls go back to their seats and everyone is laughing really hard with the sudden scene.

"Yes, she's pregnant. Don't even think about it, Park Chaeyoung!" Lisa looks at her because Chaeyoung was about to run to Jennie again.

"Let me hug her." Lisa stuck her tongue out to the girls and hugs Jennie.

"Aigooo.. look at her.. aigooo.."

"Just let her.."

The girls scratched their heads while watching Lisa teases them.

"I'm really happy, NiNi."

"I am too, Lis. I really am."

"I love you, Jennie Kim."

"I love you more."

Lisa leans down to Jennie's tummy and caressed it.

"Hey you, buddy. I don't care if you're a girl or boy as long as you'd grow up just like your mom. An amazing and wonderful person. She's the bravest girl I've ever met. I can't wait to see you. I can't wait to play with you. I can't wait to show you the wonders in life. And I can't wait for you to see how great your mother is. I promise you that I will take care of both of you every single day of my life."

Lisa kissed Jennie's tummy and suddenly took a box out of her pocket. She knelt one knee down before Jennie. The girl gasps when Lisa opened the box. The girls gasped also.

"Jennie Kim, are you willing to spend the rest of your life with me?"

"L-Lis.. I am. Yes."

"Will you marry me?"

"Yes! Ohmygosh!"

A tear left Lisa's eyes and pulls out the ring and inserted it to Jennie's finger. She stood up and hugs the girl. Jennie started crying. The girls run to them again and hugs them.

"Aish! Keep it down, you freaks!" Lisa retorted again.

"CONGRATS! OH MY GHAD!"

"WAAHHHH!!"

"WE ARE SO HAPPY FOR YOU!"

Everyone laughed at them and stood up and claps.

"Thank you, everyone. Please--Ahw! Aish!" Lisa suddenly retorted again.

"Please enjoy the rest of the evening." Lisa finishes.

The girls hugged them tight and jumping in happiness.

"Guys, keep it down, please. I don't wanna lose my first child." Jennie mumbles while caressing her tummy.

"See? Please girls.. don't be so wild. It looks like you want to swallow us alive." Lisa said and everyone laughed.

"We're just really happy, Lisa." Mina utters while nodding.

"Okay. Let's give them space, girls. It will be bad for the pregnant to be suffocated." Dara utters and pushes the girls slightly.

"Okay. But can I hug her? Please." Jisoo utters.

"Okay. Just.. aigoo.." Dara looks at her sister because she immediately runs to her bestfriend and hugs her.

"Unnie!! Omg!"

"Jennie-yah!! I'm so happy for you!"

Jisoo and Jennie started to squeal like dolphins and hugs each other. Then they let the girls hug Jennie one by one, this time, more relax to avoid her from anything that could hurt her.

[image]

EPILOGUE

JenLisa's wedding became the wedding of the year. Why? Since MB Industries/Cuisine are all over Korea and other countries, though the homebase is in Thailand, the company's name is always making it on top of business industries, headlines on newspapers and tabloids, and top news in every broadcasting stations. And it was all thanks to Lisa and her team's dedications to their company.

JenLisa's wedding was broadcasted live in one network and their friends really rooted for them, telling everyone to stream it, that's why the wedding got trending. Even in social medias. Thanks to their friends and their influences.

But it wouldn't be the best wedding if it isn't Jennie and Lisa. Of course, as simple girl, Jennie didn't like the idea at first. She wanted a simple wedding, in church, with their closest family members, relatives and friends. But as the preparation goes on and with Jisoo's help in convincing Jennie, she eventually agreed.

Jennie also requested to had the entourage in two weeks after Lisa's proposal. She said that she wanted her wedding gown to be perfectly fitted to her before her tummy go big because of pregnancy. Lisa agreed with the thought also, with a grin on her face. Lisa just wanted to see her bride's curves of course. Jennie always turns Lisa on, for goodness' sake. But in all seriousness, the wedding was really perfect.

Both of them cried as they sweetly said their vows to each other. Even their families and guests, cried with them. Especially their parents. Jennie's father really cried himself out. Mrs. Kim keeps on caressing his back during those times. Jennie chuckles when she saw her dad. Mr. Kim's only daughter, his only princess, finally got married with the love of her life.

•••••

They had their honeymoon in Maldives. Jennie requested it. For some reasons, it was the same place Lisa had in her mind that's why she immediately bought tickets for them and scheduled a flight.

They spent every day and every night with love and care being with each other. No problems, no hiding. Just them, being JenLisa.

•••••

For few months, Lisa never fails to take care of Jennie since she's pregnant. Lisa always gives her the things she wanted. At first, Lisa really couldn't keep up with Jennie's needs, her mood swings, her cravings. Lisa immediately got panicked every time Jennie would call her. She would rant through the phone with Rosé. Her best friend just laughed it off and helped her to calm down every time Lisa would call her. But as times go by, Lisa gets the hang of it. She understands Jennie's situation and she's really patient with her.

Her parents surprised them with a loft. As their wedding gift to JenLisa. Since Lisa didn't have the chance to buy. They moved there the night of their wedding day too with their pets. It's just one drive away from the mansion also.

Until one night....

"L-Lisa.." Jennie calls as she walks outside their room rubbing her side.

"LISA!" Another call and this time, louder.

Lisa immediately run to their room from their garage because she's looking for some papers in the car.

"Why? Why?" Lisa looks at Jennie clenching her eyes and barely stands. She immediately supports her.

"A-AhH!" Jennie grips on Lisa's wrist tight.

Then Lisa saw liquid flowing from Jennie's. Her eyes widen.

"Ohmyghad! It's coming out! What should I do?!" Lisa panicly yelled.

"Goddamnit! Bring me to the hospital! Are yo--AhH! Lisa.. palli!"

Lisa immediately carried Jennie to the car and drives to P&B. Nurses immediately approached them and brought Jennie to the delivery room after laying her on the stretcher.

Lisa immediately calls their parents and told them what happened. She walks back and forth in front of the delivery room as she waits for their parents. She also told Jisoo and Rosé about it.

"Lisa-yah!" Mrs. Kim calls. Lisa immediately hugged their parents.

"She's still inside." Lisa said, still walking in panic.

"Relax, Lisa. Your wife will be fine." Lisa's mom uttered and holds Lisa's hand and pulled her to seat. Lisa nodded and leaned her elbows to her knees.

Few hours later, a doctor came out. Lisa immediately stood up and walks to her.

"How is she? Can I see her now?" Lisa asked anxiously.

"Yes, ma'am. Ev--"

Lisa didn't wait for the doctor to finish and she dashes inside delivery room.

"I'm sorry, doc. She's really worried. She's her wife." Lisa's mom uttered. The doctor nodded and smiles.

"Anyway, ma'am. Everything is fine. You can see her now and she can be admitted to a regular room later." the doctor said.

•••••

Everyone went inside the delivery room to get a glimpse of Jennie.

"Umma.." Lisa utters and tears falling to her eyes as she carries her child.

"My twins.." she utterly cries in happiness.

They looked at them with tears of joy too. The other one is quietly laying beside Jennie, who's sweating and tears are falling too.

"Gosh~" Rosé mumbles and caressed the cheeks of the one Lisa is carrying.

JenLisa got gifted with beautiful twin baby boys. They named them, John Lucas and John Noah.

•••••

3

YEARS AFTER

They took a week vacation in Hawaii. And it's their last day already. They spent the whole week roaming around the place. JenLisa and their twins and a nanny to take care of the boys too.

They rented a yacht and Jennie went surfing while Lisa plays with their now 3 year-old twins in the yacht. Lisa kept on glancing at Jennie while one surfing expert teaches her and guides her.

"Noah, feeling okay?" Lisa asked her son when she noticed that he suddenly became quiet.

"Appa, I feel dizzy." Noah mumbles.

Lisa stood up and walks to Noah while Lucas is busy playing.

"Unnie, do you have his vics? He feels dizzy." Lisa utters to their nanny. The lady immediately grabs Noah's bag and took out his ointment.

"Do you feel like throwing up, Noah?" Lisa turns to Noah. The boy nodded.

"Come here." Lisa lifted Noah near the side and let him throws up while rubbing his back.

Jennie saw it and she immediately sits up on the surfboard.

"He's throwing up again." Jennie utters and immediately moves closer to the yacht.

Jennie went up and walks to Lisa who's letting Noah drinks water.

"Motion sickness again, baby?" Jennie sits in front of Noah while caressing his hair.

"He surely got it from you, love." Lisa teases.

"Whatever, Lisa. Let's go back and let him rest." Jennie uttered.

•••••

Few hours later, Lisa is sitting beside the bed watching her wife sleeps. She obviously got tired because of the activities they did for the whole day. Tomorrow, they will be flying back to Korea and the day after tomorrow, it's the twins birthday.

And obviously, Jennie asked Lisa again to not go anywhere until she falls asleep. She really likes it when Lisa is beside her when she want a deep sleep.

Lisa caressed Jennie's face and fixes some hair and tucks it in her wife's ear. Then went back on caressing the girl's cheeks. She kisses Jennie's forehead and whispered...

"I love you." then pecks another kiss.

Lisa turns to the door when it suddenly yanked open and her twins run inside, jumping and looks excited. They immediately goes up to the bed.

"Slow down, guys. Mommy's still sleeping." Lisa uttered while holding both her twins' hands.

"Lucas, don't do that. Mommy's still sleeping."

Lucas suddenly sits on Jennie's hips on the side while Noah is jumping on the bed.

"Mommy! Wake up! I'm hungry." Noah uttered while jumping and

leaning on Jennie's shoulders.

"Noah, no. Mommy's tired. The foods will be here soon."

Noah sits and hugs Jennie. Then the twins started to pestered the sleeping beauty with kisses. Lisa saw Jennie's gummy smile and chuckles. Jennie raises her arms and hugs their twins.

"How about Appa? No kisses for me?" Lisa teases the twins and pouts.

Lucas immediately stood up and hugs Lisa. He then gives her a kiss on her lips.

"Aigoo.. this boy is so sweet." Lisa kisses Lucas on his cheeks while hugging him tight.

"Hey.. how are you? Still tired?" Lisa looks at Jennie as she sits up and caressed her cheeks.

"What even is tireness if you got to wake up with these boys' kisses... Aigooo.." Jennie squeezes Noah's cheeks and kisses him then started to tickle him. And there it goes.. Noah's contagious laughter.

•••••

After their flight, Lisa, while pushing the cart with full of their luggages, she noticed Jennie is walking with her crossed arms and looks really tired. They are walking to their car. The twins are with their nanny, and she really looks having a hard time with the two because they keep on running so much.

"Hey.. are you okay?" Lisa puts her arm over Jennie's shoulders and caressed it.

"Yeah.. just a little tired, I guess." Jennie replied and smiles at Lisa. The girl just nodded. Jennie then helps Lisa to push the cart.

Then they saw Lucas suddenly got tripped on the floor from running too much.

"Lucas!" Jennie immediately goes to the boy and helps him up. Lisa saw her eyebrows furrowed.

'Here comes the scolding....'

Lisa thought and smiled playfully as she watches her wife and sons.

"See? I told you not to run. You didn't listen to me again, Lucas." she muttered to the boy. Lisa just scratches her head when she noticed Jennie got mad.

Lucas looks at Lisa and his eyes started to form tears while Jennie is scolding him.

"Okay. Enough. Lucas, come here." Lisa utters while Mr. Lee helps the nanny to put their luggages in the trunk.

"Stop crying now. Tell you what.. I have this!" Lisa showed Lucas his favorite sweet.

Jennie immediately snatches the chocolate when Lucas was about to get it.

"No chocolates for you, young man. Get in the car. Noah, get in." Jennie said.

Lucas started to cry again. Lisa keeps on wiping his tears.

"Come on. Give me that." Lisa utters to Jennie.

"No. You get in the car too. You're spoiling him, Manoban!" Jennie furrowed her eyebrows to Lisa and motions her hands to the car. Lisa gulped and stood up, guiding Lucas inside the car.

"Aigoo.. I'm not spoiling him. Give me the chocolate. It's just one." Lisa stretches her hand and waits for Jennie to give her the sweet.

Noah is quietly playing on Lisa's phone, leaning on Jennie while Lucas is still crying while Lisa caresses his back.

"No, Lisa. He's being naughty. Lucas, no candies for you for the rest of the day. Stop crying right now, young man."

"Appaaa..." Lucas looks at Lisa and cries even more.

"Yah.. stop it. He's been crying a lot already. Don't be so hard on him. Give me the candy."

Jennie glared at Lisa but then gives the candy. Lisa smiles at her. The older just hissed.

"Lucas, here. Stop crying now, okay." Lisa wipes Lucas' tears while the boy opens the chocolate and ate it.

"Now I'm the bad guy again." Jennie muttered. Lisa looks at her and shakes her head. Jennie hissed again.

They saw Lucas breaks a little part of the chocolate bar and pointed it to Noah's mouth where the other immediately opens his mouth and ate it, still with his eyes stuck on the phone with who knows what he's doing. Lisa chuckles and caressed Lucas' hairs and so is Noah's.

"Give me one bite too, Lucas." Lisa opens her mouth and Lucas lets her took a bite on the chocolate.

She smiled when Lucas pointed the chocolate to Jennie's too. Jennie looks at Lucas who's smiling at her, still looking so red after crying. Jennie took a bite and kisses Lucas. Lisa smiles at her too. Jennie just glared again at her. She then turns to Noah who's been playing on the phone since their flight.

"Noah, enough with that for now." Jennie said and holds the phone. Noah looks at her pouting.

"You don't wanna feel dizzy again, baby. You can play later. Okay? Give me the phone first." Jennie said and turns the phone off.

Lisa looks at Noah and grins.

"Here comes the tears~"

Jennie glared at Lisa as she teases Noah.

"Lisa.. tsk!"

Too late. Noah cries too. Lisa bursted out laughing.

"Come here.. just teasing you. HAHA!" Lisa utters and lifted Noah and lets him sit on her lap while she laughed and teases him more but then kissing him on his cheeks.

•••••

Everyone is invited to the twins' birthday. They decided to celebrate it where? Well, you'll know. JenLisa and the twins are in the place already. The party will be later in the afternoon. They went there straight from the airport and decided to spend the remaining days in the place until the party is over then they will back to the loft.

Jennie woke up after a nap. Lisa and the twins are still sleeping. She grabs her phone and took a shot of her wife and the kids, thinking how adorable they look like right now. They fell asleep while playing. Lucas is proning on Lisa's tummy with his head on her chest, while Noah is beside Lisa with his face buried on Lisa's neck. Lisa is hugging both of them with her arms as they sleep. Jennie sweetly smiles with the view.

Jennie took a bath and decided to have a walk outside. As she passed by the reception area.

"Good afternoon, ma'am."

"Good afternoon, unnie. No need to call me that. How's everything going in the resort?" Jennie smiles to Sowon. The older nodded while smiling.

"Everything is going fine. It's been years, isn't it? I'm so glad to see you again here in the resort."

"I'm so glad to be back here also. There's so many things that has happened here, unnie. And who would forget those.." Jennie chuckles.

"You're right, ma'am. But still, welcome back!" Sowon gladly utters. Jennie smiles and nodded.

Then they heard commotions and saw everyone is coming already

for the twin's birthday party. They just decided to held the party near the shore.

"Unnies!!" Jennie squealed as she met Jisoo, Irene and Dara with hugs and kisses.

"Gosh! We missed you, Jen. How's Hawaii?!" Dara utters.

"It's so beautiful there. I can't wait for you and Jiyong oppa to have your honeymoon there! Ohghad!" Jennie excitedly replied.

"I can't wait for it too, Jennie-yah.." Jiyong utters and hugs his cousin. Jennie teasingly nudges Dara's side with her elbow. The girls chuckle.

"Jennie-yah.. where's Lisa?" Seulgi asked.

"She's inside, unnie. Sleeping with the twins. Can I wake them later? They really got tired from playing." Jennie said as she hugs the girls one by one.

The girls nodded. Everyone prepares everything first. Then when everything is settled, Jennie went back to their room. She then sees that the twins already took a bath and dressed up nicely.

"Whoa~ Hello there, handsomes!" Jennie walks to them and kisses them.

"Appa, let's gooo!" Noah held on Lisa's hand and pulled her towards the door. Jennie holds Lucas' hands and followed them.

•••••

"Happy birthday to you! Happy birthday to you! Happy birthday, Lucas and Noah! Happy birthday to you!~"

Everyone sings for them as JenLisa carried them near the cakes. The kids closed their eyes with clasped hands and make their wishes. Then they blew the candle. Jennie helped them.

"What did you wish, baby?" Jennie looks at Noah.

"To have more birthday parties." Noah excitedly said. Everyone chuckles while they're getting their foods.

"How about you, Lucas. What did you wish?"

"For whatever Noah's wish to come true."

Lisa gasps while looking at Lucas. She caressed his head and hugs her tight while kissing him.

"Aww.. my boy is so sweet." Jennie kissed Lucas.

"Tell us the truth. He's a grown man living in that small body, right?" Yerin utterly teases. The girls laughed. Lisa smacks her head.

"Ahw! The f--Language, dude!" Sinb cuts her. Yerin gasps and turns to her.

"Du...? Come on." Yerin mutters. The girls just laughed again.

"Happy birthday, boys. We always love you both. Here." Lisa handed Lucas and Noah her and Jen's gifts.

Then the party started.

•••••

Few moments, Lisa found Jennie standing near the shore while rubbing her arms as she feels the breeze, staring at the sunset.

Lisa smiles and thought of something. She walks beside Jennie.

"You're standing on my spot."

Lisa utters while smiling and staring at the sun setting. Jennie turns to her and chuckles.

"You don't have anything to prove that."

Jennie utters, trying to stop herself from laughing.

"Here."

Lisa bent down and wrote her full name on the sand. Jennie pretends to hissed and bent down too. She wrote something and stood up straight again.

Lisa walks closer and reads what Jennie wrote.

"JRJ.K.M?" Lisa looks at Jennie frowning. Jennie just rolled her eyes.

"My name is too long, Manoban. Initials would do!" Jennie mutters while pointing on the sand.

Lisa suddenly laughed and hugs Jennie from behind. Jennie chuckles and wraps her arms over Lisa's arms on her waist. Lisa rested her chin on Jennie's shoulder. She took a deep breath and tightens the hug.

"Remember that rock, NiNi?" Lisa pointed to the big rock. Jennie chuckles.

"Who would forget the time when you saw your ex kissing another guy..." Jennie teases. Lisa just laughed it off.

"You're laughing too loud, Manoban! So this is about her?!" Jennie furrowed her eyebrows to her. She felt Lisa gulped over her shoulders.

"Y-You s-started it.." Lisa pouts.

"So this is really about it?! Yah!" Jennie removes Lisa's arms around her but Lisa chuckles and hugs her again.

"Yah.. it's obviously not about that.. it's about that time when you pushed me and run away." Lisa teases. Jennie sighed. Lisa looks at her. She then chuckles when Lisa turns to her.

"Yeah.. it's our first kiss, love."

"And you run away after." Lisa laughed.

"I was confused, Lisa."

"I know. Then the second was there." Lisa then pointed at the sea. Jennie chuckles.

"The third was in your room. We've been kissing a lot before, NiNi." Lisa chuckles.

The two continued their reminisce.

•••••

"Look at those two." Momo pointed at Lisa and Jennie.

"Yeah.. they really look so in love." Wendy said.

"Do you guys think they will last?"

The girls suddenly turns to Sinb. They all have smiles in their faces. The same question few years back.

"What do you mean? Few years ago, they're not even dating. But now, they're here again. With their twins."

Yerin answered. But of course, things have changed already from what happened before.

•••••

"Did I ever say thank you to you, NiNi?" Lisa mumbles.

"Hm? What are you even thankful for?" Jennie looks at Lisa, who's chin is still on her shoulders. She pecks on her cheeks.

"For everything. Thank you for everything, I guess. You know.. I was really afraid before. About signing those papers. About what would my parents expect from me after.. I didn't show it but I held on to your words, NiNi. It helped me a lot. Even until now, you help me with things that confuses me. You really gives me strength.. and you gave me the twins. I've never been so thankful in my life, not like when I'm looking at you and our kids. It's all I wanted, love. I'm really happy. I don't know how much but I really am.

I don't know what to do without you.

All thanks to you."

Jennie turns around and faces Lisa. She cups both of her cheeks. She looks at Lisa in her eyes and kissed her passionately. Lisa smiles and hugs her tight.

"You know how much I love you, right?" Jennie utters, still cupping Lisa's cheeks. The younger nodded. Jennie holds on Lisa's shoulders.

"I'll still do everything to make you happy. To make our family happy. It's my job to protect you too, as your wife. As your partner and mother of our kids. There's so many things that has happened before, Lis. You got hurt, I was too. We almost

kill this love

before. I hope that nothing bad happen to us anymore."

"I

hope not

too." Lisa mumbles.

"But we

kicked it

, love. And none of it matters now. What matter is.. them." Jennie pointed to the twins and their family. Lisa looked at them then to their twins. She then turns to Jennie again.

"Tss. Can I cry? You're making me emotional right now." Lisa utters with teary eyes and smiling while looking at Jennie.

"Tss. Silly." Jennie chuckles and caressed Lisa's cheeks with her thumbs while looking at her.

"I love you, Lisa."

"I love you more, NiNi. And you're still the bravest girl I've ever met." Lisa utters as she looks at Jennie straight in the eyes then

kissed her again on the lips then to her forehead. They hug each other tight.

Then the twins run to them. Lisa bent down and met them with a hug. She looks at them while caressing both of their cheeks then kissed them both on their heads. Jennie lifted Lucas and Lisa carried Noah and put him over her shoulders then they walk back to their table.

"Omo omo omo! Hon.." Jennie got anxious when Noah, being on Lisa's shoulders, almost fell because of the flag garlands that they hanged for the party, hit him. Even the girls gasped when they saw it.

"Shi--Language." Jennie cuts Lisa. Mrs. Kim chuckles. Lisa looks at their parents and smiled awkwardly.

"Sorry." Lisa carefully puts down Noah and laughed.

"Mianhae~

young master~"

Lisa utterly teases as she fixes Noah's shirt the moment she puts him down.

Everyone laughed at the scene, even Noah. Then the boy hugs her.

•••••

All of them are happy. They are chatting and reminiscing when Rosé suddenly covered her mouth and gagged. The girl immediately stood up and run to the side. Everyone looks at Jisoo as she followed Rosé.

Few minutes and the two came back.

"So after your wedding, you really considered my suggestion, huh.." Lisa utters to ChaeSoo then grins. Lucas suddenly stood up on the chair and Lisa immediately holds his hand.

Lisa suggested them to have artificial insemination. She

recommended her doctor in US for the process. And it was a success for ChaeSoo after considering it.

"Unnie, the last time I gagged like that, I've had this beautiful boys in our lives." Jennie teases Jisoo. Noah looks at Jennie while munching his foods.

"Oh gosh! You guys don't know what I've been through with Chaeyoung's cravings these days. Ghad guys, she's Park Chaeyoung for goodness' sake!"

"For the record, I'm a Kim now, Kim Jisoo!" Chaeyoung furrowed her eyebrows to Jisoo. The older gasps.

"You are?! Ohh I'm so lucky." Jisoo teases, pretending to look shocked. Then laughed.

"Aigooo..."

The girls threw some chips to Jisoo and teases the two. Then everyone enjoyed the rest of the night.

"Anyway, congrats in advance, unnie." Jennie said gladly.

"Yeah.. don't forget to update us, Chaeng." Lisa teases.

"Oh I will update you when she has cravings, Lis. Like you did to Chaeng when Jennie was pregnant." Jisoo uttered while pointing at Lisa. Jennie chuckled.

"Except for that." Lisa snorted. The girls laughed and teases them again.

"Well.. we need to make sure. Chaeng, meet me in my office tomorrow." Dara utters and smiles at Rosé. The girl nodded and smiles.

•••••

So yeah.. ChaeSoo got married after JenLisa. Momo and Mina already set a date for their wedding. Seulgi is planning on proposing to Irene which the other girls know about and they're

helping her with the surprise. Dara met Jennie's cousin when they saw each other on the wedding. Jiyong got speechless when he saw Dara and he immediately asked for Jennie's help eventually. And now, they're about to get married too. As for Yerin and Sinb, they are still in denial about their feelings for each other but even the girls noticed that they have something. They are planning on something for the two to admit it. And Wendy? Well, she's dedicated to her job as always. She'll find the right man or woman soon. HAHA!

Lisa looked at their friends and then to Jennie and met each other's eyes and smiles sweetly and holds each other's hands. They've never felt so happier until their wedding. Then followed by the twins. And now, their best friends will be parents too.

They sure experienced so many ups and downs during the years of their relationship. They got hurt and fought back. They broke up but always coming back together. They got separated but just by looking through each other's eyes, they know that their love for each other will always be there.

~Fin~

Final chapter!

I hope you guys like it. Just comment your thoughts. I know I lack on some details but that's just it. I'm sorry. HiHi~

DON'T WORRY!

I already have another Blackpink fanfiction again in my drafts. And it will be published as soon as it's ready, of course.

Thank you all for the support in this work! I'm so happy how the reads go up everyday. ^___^v

고맙습니다

!

사랑합니다

!

THANK YOU! LOVE LOTS! HWAITING!